

Papers by Jeremy James – 2018 [July-December]

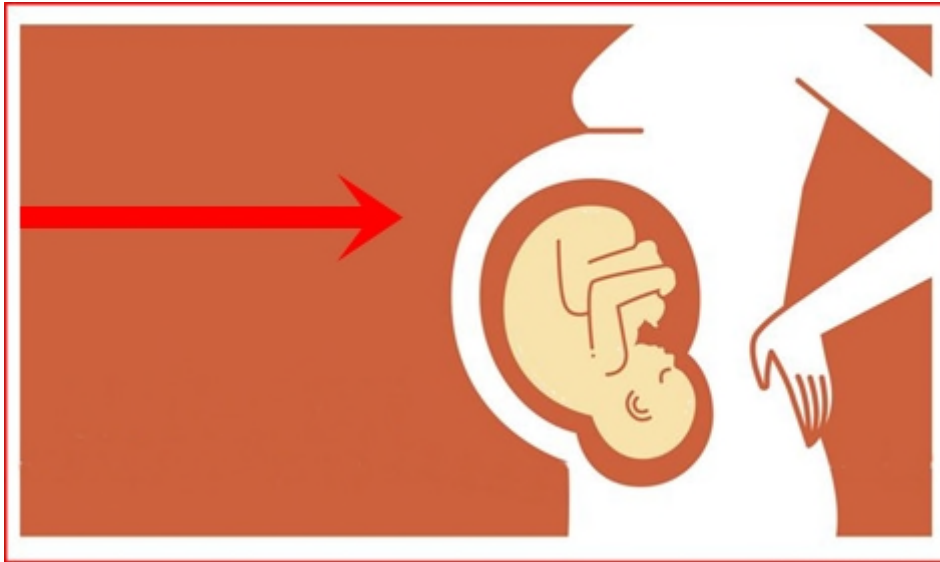
Page numbers refer to the **PDF document as a whole**,
not to the page numbering of individual papers.

- 16 papers -

The Wicked Cabal Who Serve in Satan's War Against Women	2 - 14
Evidence that the Televised <i>Creation v Evolution</i> Debate of 2014 was a Sham	15 - 31
Gosport, Mass Killing, and the Culture of Death in the New World Order	32 - 57
What the Bible Teaches About Homosexuality	58 - 75
Understanding Homosexuality: An Open Letter to Born-again Christians	76 - 110
Why Congress is Serving the Luciferian Elite	111 - 128
The Babylonians are Lying: The Earth is Not Moving	129 – 170
The Jesuits are Now Actively Promoting Homosexuality	171 -188
The Unfolding Constitutional Crisis	189 – 203
The New World Order and the Persecution of Christians in China	204 – 216
Connecting Adverse Health Effects to Childhood Vaccines	217 – 269
The Non-Existent Morality of the New World Order	270 – 282
The Joy of Salvation in a Satanic World System	283 – 294
Electromagnetic Radiation, Mass Insanity, and the New World Order	295 – 333
Who Will the Public Blame when the World Financial Crisis Strikes?	334 – 340
Biblical Proof of a Hidden Hand and a Dark Plan	341 – 361
Index of papers by Jeremy James 2009-2018	362 – 366

The Wicked Cabal Who Serve in Satan's War Against Women

by Jeremy James



The war against women is proceeding at a furious pace. The Luciferian cabal who control the international media are attacking gender with undisguised contempt and, in the process, trashing the natural order as it relates to human biology. According to the so-called medical experts, whom they reward handsomely for their unfounded opinions, gender is really a matter of choice, a psychological construct shaped in the main by social behavior. If society were to shed some of its preconceived notions about gender, they argue, a wide spectrum of gender types would emerge and a much smaller percentage of the population would identify as heterosexual male or heterosexual female.

Ideology

The arguments being used to justify this attack are blatantly ideological. They have nothing whatever to do with science or empirical research. Indeed, the media frequently makes no attempt to deal with the issues in a scientific way. This is actually part of their strategy. They know that simply by repeating the mantra that gender is a social construct, they will already have established a firm hold over their audience.

"And the Lord God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him."

– Genesis 2:18

Media-driven deception

Most people have never given much thought to gender as such or the complex range of factors that distinguish men from women. Their understanding is generally fairly superficial, so when the 'experts' start to make mind-bending pronouncements that overturn the conventional view, they offer little resistance. Few have the knowledge needed to refute medical hypotheses that are supposedly based on scientific research. Furthermore, by directing most of their arguments at a younger audience and framing them shamelessly in the language of tolerance and inclusiveness, equality and diversity, the media prime their audiences to listen with a sympathetic ear.

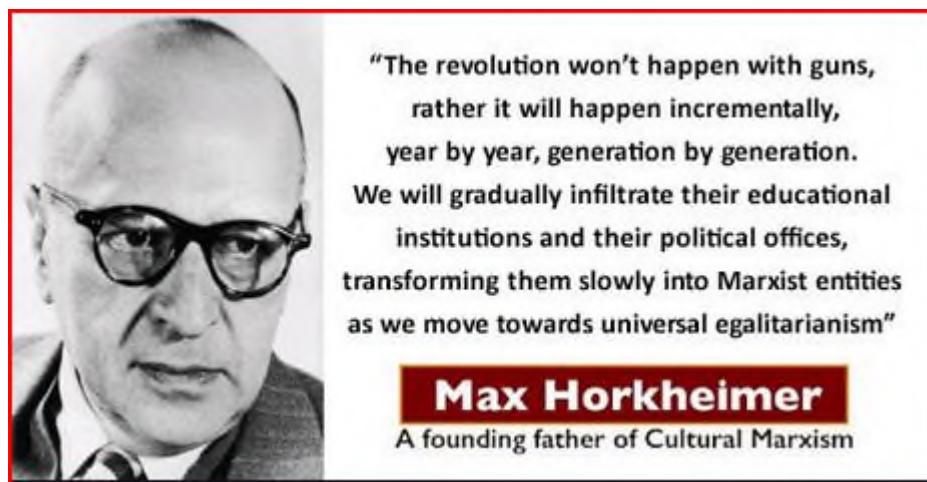
Professional silence

Few professionals have the courage to stand up and challenge this venal outpouring of lies or the grotesque manipulation of medical science to glamorize a perverted ideology. The same kind of scholastic intimidation that prevents sensible men and women from openly criticizing the bogus 'science' of Evolution is now preventing them from raising the most obvious questions about the Transgender Agenda and the misogynistic lunacy behind it.

Satanism in action

Make no mistake, this program is designed to do immense damage to society, to the traditional moral order, to the spiritual stability of the individual, and to the many invisible threads that hold society together and imbue it with sufficient vitality to nurture and raise the next generation. In short it is Satanic.

Many brand it Cultural Marxism, and it is. But it is a whole lot more. The works of darkness thrive on the very perversions that the New World Order is now introducing. The so-called 'illuminated ones' who are implementing this program are in thrall to demonic entities who answer only to Lucifer. The corruption of gender is a key component in their 'Great Plan' to bring in the Antichrist.



Spiritual blindness

Much of what they are doing is so outrageous, so contrary to all reason, and so perversely at odds with everything we have long known to be wholesome and natural that it is hard to believe it is happening as quickly as it is. Our Christian pastors and preachers are so far removed from God's Word and so eager to remain on friendly terms with the world that they are doing nothing whatever to raise the alarm. Perhaps there are a few exceptions, but the vast majority are steeped in a strange malaise that numbs the soul and clouds the mind. This is the blindness that the supernatural powers induce in those who are more than willing to let someone else fight the good fight. Indeed, the very thought of taking a stand, of putting up some kind of resistance to the relentless tide of humanism, is repugnant to them. Why make trouble for oneself when it is so much easier to find a way to co-exist peacefully with the Enemy?

Transgender bathrooms

When President Obama issued his famous transgender bathroom decree on May 13, 2016 – which required all federally funded schools to allow any student who identified as transgender to use the bathroom of his/her choice – it became painfully obvious that the Elite were now moving their program of gender perversion into high gear. With one tyrannical edict, a revolutionary new policy was imposed on the nation's schools. Any school that failed to comply would risk losing federal funds.

The target, of course, was children. The Elite like to concentrate a large part of their subversive firepower on children since they are so much easier to exploit.

Our previous papers on the Transgender Agenda explored some of the many ways the Elite are perverting the natural moral order established by God. Some of what they are doing is driven forward by sheer political arrogance, but other aspects rely instead on cunning and deception, most of which is carried out via the media.



The War on Women

Since the program is basically a war on women, the Elite are determined to weaken and destroy the special bond of love between a mother and her children. Abortion is an extreme example of this, where a mother is tricked into killing her own child. Surrogacy, which is being promoted more and more by politicians and the media, is simply a legal way of turning a child into a tradable commodity. The media has for decades praised the special status of 'career women' who selflessly defer childbearing in order to serve society and 'fulfil their potential', with the result that many find they are unable to conceive in their late thirties or early forties. Their personal loss is immense. They are doing well if they manage to have even one child. The medical establishment has added to this deception by spreading the false belief that 'advances' in obstetrics and fertility treatment now enable women to safely defer childbearing until their early forties.



The abortion pill, RU-486, enables an expectant mother to personally kill her unborn child in the privacy of her own home. Alas, many are shocked and filled with despair when they see the body of their perfectly formed little son or daughter floating in the toilet bowl.

This is why the birth rate in most western countries has fallen far below replacement level. The indigenous population of every major industrial nation is shrinking, in some cases – such as Japan – to the point where the continuation of existing trends will threaten its survival. This is exactly what the Elite want, fragile, homogenized societies that can be maintained only by mass immigration and loss of racial identity.

The Transgender Agenda is central to all of this.

Most leading female Hollywood 'stars' – envied and admired by millions of young women around the world – are not natural women at all and cannot bear children. No womb, no child. Transgenders are Lucifer's eunuchs, emasculated males conditioned from childhood to believe they are 'female', a tragic pretense bolstered by hormones and surgery.

False pregnancies

Many of these unfortunate people are exploited by the system that produced them. They are required to let on they are pregnant, often for the first time, and giving birth in their mid-forties. The newspapers and glossy magazines carry photos of these incongruous beauties with their swollen tummies, mewing over the joys of childbirth. But it's all a hoax. Someone else is giving birth to their child, probably an unknown girl in her late teens in a private clinic who will never see her little son or daughter, while these shameless imposters waltz around wearing tummy prosthetics. This is why the bull elephants who grace the international women's tennis circuit and win grand slam titles are able to give birth with seeming ease.

Emboldened by their success over the past two years, where a gormless public has shown it will gladly swallow virtually any lie about sex and gender purveyed in the media, the Elite are now trying to convince the masses that a 54-year old 'woman' can conceive and give birth. The shill they have chosen to run with this hoax is the Hollywood actor, Brigitte Nielsen. This person is so obviously transgender that it is hardly necessary to analyze his features, but we will do so for the benefit of readers who have not yet learned to see through this deception.

The photos below show a tall man – 6' 1" – with straight shoulders that are much broader than his hips. He has very long arms, a square jaw, deep-set eyes, a prominent brow-ridge, a high sloping forehead, a square head, large low-set ears, a wide mouth, a long neck, a male tracheal bulge, a wide space between his nose and upper lip, no evident feminine fat-to-muscle ratio, and a massive physique. His shoe size is the same as Arnold Schwarzenegger's. The only feminine feature is his nose, which is easy to feminize using modern surgical techniques.



Transgendered male physique.



Apart from his nose, Nielsen does not have a single feminine attribute. The proportions are those of a man, not a natural woman.



The classic drag queen look.



Long transgender neck with obvious tracheal bulge.

The photo overleaf which purports to show 'her' in an advanced state of pregnancy ought to trouble any right-thinking person. How is it natural for any woman to give birth at age 54? And why does the person in the photo look like a man wearing a tummy prosthesis?

Advances in fertility treatment now allow women to give birth over age 50, but it is a risk-laden procedure. No sensible person would do such a thing – and the Elite know this. So they glamorize something that is patently unsafe and dupe naïve women into deferring motherhood until it is too late.

**"The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray
as soon as they be born, speaking lies."**

– Psalm 58:3

The Transgender Agenda

The push to glamorize transgenders per se is also under way. The Elite even had the audacity to openly proclaim a transgender man as the most beautiful woman in his home country. Just last week an openly transgender man – Angela Ponce – was crowned Miss Universe Spain 2018 and will represent Spain in the international Miss Universe 2018 competition in the Philippines later this year.

Unless he was told, the average person would very likely fail to see that Ponce is transgender. His physique and overall appearance are very well feminized. Nevertheless the tell-tale signs are there, if one knows what to look for.

Photo on Instagram c 24 June 2018.



Purports to show a heavily pregnant Neilsen just before giving birth at age 54 to 'her' fifth child.

From the following photo alone (overleaf) we can see evidence of his underlying masculinity – deep-set eyes, prominent cheek bones, high sloping forehead, wide mouth, large hands, and long arms. The shoulders are broad and appear wider than his hips. The jaw and nose, however, are well feminized.

We are spared the need to press the case since Ponce is openly transgender. He does not hide the fact that he was male at birth and has undergone a process of feminization. We highly commend his openness and his honesty. He is not trying to deceive anyone. We have included a few more photos of this man [See **Appendix A**] to show how convincingly a transgender can pass as a natural woman and why the Elite are exploiting this fact to undermine and destroy the dignity and privilege of womanhood. In doing so they will effectively have abolished the very concept of gender, not just in a biological sense, but as a distinct and vibrant spectrum of human experience. Once that happens, the concept of 'marriage' and 'family' will be void of meaning, merely an elastic social arrangement with no spiritual foundation.

This is Satanism in the true sense.

Miss Universe Spain 2018 – Angela Ponce



A discerning person would rightly ask whether Ponce really is the first transgender person to win a national beauty pageant. Some news reports of his success describe him as "the first openly transgender person" to do so. Ah, that little word "openly" tells us so much. Ponce may indeed be the first openly transgender person to win such a contest, but he is far from being the first transgender person as such to do so. Virtually every national beauty pageant across the world over the past twenty years or more has included one or more covert or undisclosed transgender participants. In many instances the events have consisted mainly of covert transgenders. (As far as I can tell Ireland had its first transgender winner of a national beauty pageant back in 1984.)

If you doubt whether the Elite are behind these bizarre developments, then consider this: The owner of the worldwide Miss Universe franchise up to 2015 was a certain Donald Trump. He was the one who personally approved the participation of openly transgender persons.

The Japanese Solution

Men have been cross-dressing in Japan for centuries and are known as *otokonoko*. Over time they have become very proficient at this, to the point where many of them are now able to pass themselves off as natural women without any difficulty. This has perplexed the Japanese public who like everything to be in its right place. They wanted a discreet way to politely determine whether a person was really a natural woman or just a man in drag. And they found it.

Culturally the Japanese have long been fascinated with the umbilicus or tummy button as a physical feature in art, so they were already familiar with the fact that the umbilicus of a man was almost always higher than his waistline, while it was generally at or below a woman's waistline. So, in those instances where a person's tummy-button could be observed, it was possible for them to tell whether the person was really a natural woman or a man in drag.

The following photo illustrates what they had in mind:



A Japanese television show invited men and women of the same height to come along and test the theory. It proved to be correct in most cases. Western artists and illustrators are also aware of this phenomenon since it affects the naturalness of a drawing of the human body.

If we apply this simple test to the winner of Miss Universe Spain 2017 (the previous year) we find that Angela Ponce may not, after all, have been the first transgender to win this event – see photo [overleaf](#).

Since the individuals who succeed at this level are generally fairly convincing, the public has been slowly conditioned to believe that the 'transgender physique' – the body type exhibited by Sofia Del Prado and virtually all of the models working with *Victoria's Secret* – is the ideal feminine form. Boys and young men are also being tricked into finding this body-type attractive, with the result that many will be unable to relate to natural women or find them desirable. Girls and young women, on the other hand, will torture themselves for years through eating disorders, unhealthy dieting, strenuous workout regimes, and unnecessary surgery to develop the same body type – not realizing they are victims of a grotesque fraud sponsored by Satan and his servants in the New World Order.

Miss Universe Spain 2017 – Sofia Del Prado



Height: 5' 11"

**Very likely another transgender – boy hips – but hard to spot.
The navel button is well above the waistline, which is a male characteristic.**

Miss Universe Netherlands 2017

Now and then someone comes along who is so obviously male that one cannot but wonder how he fooled so many for so long. This is understandable in the world of fashion, where strange body types are a dime a dozen, but in events where the audience is assessing feminine beauty the repeated failure to spot these hybrids is a matter of real concern. Take another national winner of Miss Universe 2017, this time from the Netherlands. The Dutch judges decided that this person, Nicky Opheij, was the most beautiful participant in their national competition (which undoubtedly included many other undisclosed transgenders).

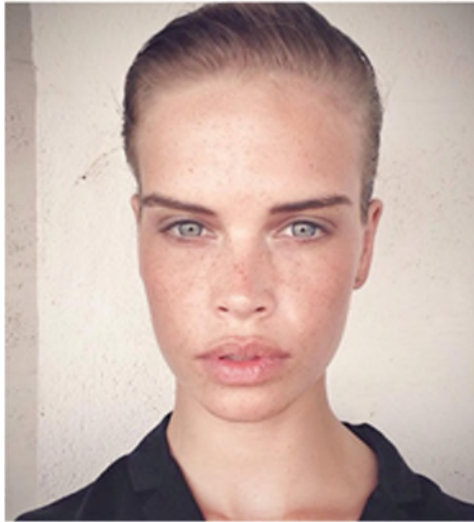
The photos overleaf tell their own story.

It is horrifying to realize that this is happening all over the world, where the relevant authorities in every country – or at least the 190 or more that take part annually in the Miss Universe pageant – are operating a high-profile program to redefine feminine beauty and replace it with a transgender counterfeit.

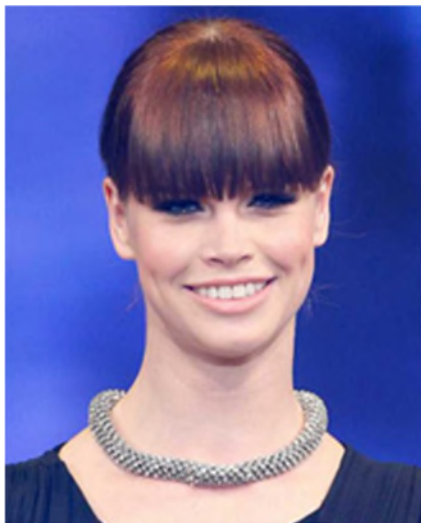
"The proud have forged a lie against me:"

– Psalm 119:69

Miss Universe Netherlands 2017 – Nicky Opheij



This is a boy with collagen enlarged lips.



The neck alone is compelling evidence that this person is transgender.



Long arms, tiny hips, a boyish torso, male knees, big ears, long neck, wide mouth, and a male umbilicus. This is not a natural woman.

CONCLUSION

People should be very angry that this is happening, that a tyrannical Elite are using devious mind-control techniques and other despicable tricks to pervert the natural order in such a fundamental way. Much of what they are doing will accelerate from one generation to the next, with gender identity and sexual behavior becoming more and more random as entire populations disengage from the values and norms set by God.

The Elite intend to exploit this chaos to impose their own system of values and prepare the world for the arrival of the Antichrist.

One may ask how far they will go before the public starts to see that they are being manipulated in a cynical and destructive way? Alas, the spiritual blindness that afflicts modern society will undoubtedly continue to worsen, thereby enabling the Elite to stay on track. Given that tens of thousands of pastors and preachers across Europe and America have been unable to offer even token resistance to all that the Illuminati have been doing in recent years – no matter how flagrant – there is no reason to believe the ongoing corruption of gender will shake their complacency.

As evidence of this we point to a recent decision by a network of private schools in England to prohibit girls from wearing skirts as part of their school uniforms. Seemingly it offends the delicate sensibilities of 'trans' kids. The girls are now required to wear pants (trousers), just like the boys.

**"They encourage themselves in an evil matter: they commune of
laying snares privily; they say,
Who shall see them?" – Psalm 64:5**

**Jeremy James
Ireland
July 9, 2018**

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

APPENDIX A

Angela Ponce, the openly transgender winner of Miss Universe Spain 2018



Evidence that the Televised *Creation v. Evolution* Debate in 2014 was Nothing but a Sham

by Jeremy James



Regular readers will know that much of what we are shown on television is designed to shape the way we think. The worldwide media machine is continually pumping out news and opinions that conflict with a Biblical worldview. We can readily understand why the ruling Elite would want to do this. In fact, the Biblical account of how the world really works – the world over which the prince of darkness rules – warns countless times that this is what we must expect. As it states in one place, "**...the whole world lieth in wickedness.**" (1 John 5:19)

There are certain mind traps which the Elite seem to believe are indispensable to their suppression of Christianity. They are so important that images that reinforce them are flashed with great frequency on our television screens, often several times a day. These include the globe earth, the depths of space, the Washington Monument, dinosaurs, spaceships, aliens, comets, and objects that morph into other objects.

An Indispensable Lie

Evolution is one of these indispensable lies. It presents mankind with an alternative account of creation, an alternative 'creator', an alternative account of our past, and a fantastic future grounded in scientific progress and human imagination. It also holds open the possibility that man himself will learn the secrets of 'evolution' and the steps he needs to take to become a god.

The false doctrine of evolution is the gift that keeps on giving. Once the public became accustomed to the idea that a simple thing could randomly 'evolve' into a more complex thing, it was not too difficult to trick them into believing that nothing could suddenly 'evolve' into something. The so-called 'Big Bang' theory, which purports to explain the origin of the universe, is a monstrous hoax based on this principle.



Nothing.

Bang!

'You can't be serious.'

Evolution is a highly prized lie. Given its role in the great End Time deception, and its success to date in defaming the Bible and blaspheming our Creator, there is not the slightest possibility that the Elite would permit a genuine debate of its merits and defects to be televised. Nevertheless we are asked to believe that the debate between Ken Ham of *Answers in Genesis* and Bill Nye, 'the Science Guy', which took place on February 4, 2014 – and which was later shown on C-Span – was an objective appraisal of Evolution as a legitimate scientific theory. From our analysis of the transcript we are able to show that it was nothing of the kind. In fact, the case made by Ken Ham was so weak that we are greatly puzzled that no-one seems to have asked whether or not the entire debate was a sham.

You will be able to judge for yourself from the evidence given below.

Debate format

The debate took the form of a 5-minute opening statement by each speaker, followed by a 30-minute presentation by each. They then had two 5-minute rebuttals each, in alternating order. The latter part of the debate comprised a 45-minute segment where speakers responded to questions put by the audience and selected by the moderator from CNN. The questions, about a dozen in all, were addressed to one of the two speakers, who had 2 minutes to reply. The other speaker was then given a minute to respond.

In all, each speaker had about 50 minutes speaking time. This was more than enough to show that the theory of evolution was nothing but a ridiculous, pseudo-scientific myth concocted by those who hate the Bible and who intend to bring about a New World Order.

Alas, that was not how Mr Ham used his valuable time. [For readers to wish to judge the debate for themselves, it can be watched in full on YouTube. A professional transcript is also available on the Internet.]

Mr Ham's main points

The main points made by him during his total speaking time could be summarized as follows:

1. There are many highly respected scientists who believe in Creationism. Among the examples cited by Mr Ham were Professor Stuart Burgess, Dr Raymond Damadian, Dr Danny Faulkner, and Dr. Andrew Fabich.

2. The term science has been hijacked by secularists to teach Evolution and treat Creationism as a purely religious belief.

3. Observational science is different from historical science. Ideas or opinions about the past should not be treated as facts. "...again, I emphasize there's a big difference between historical science, talking about the past, and observational science, talking about the present."

4. Belief in what he calls "molecules-to-man evolution" has nothing to do with science as a discipline to develop technology. The real debate is about origins, the origin of mankind and the world we live in. "Here's a point we need to understand. You can have all the energy that you want, but energy or matter will never produce life. God imposed information, a language system, and that's how we have life. Matter by itself could never produce life no matter what energy you have."

5. Secular scientists take for granted the consistency and uniformity of natural laws, as well as the laws of logic, the existence of which cannot be explained by science. These laws were created by God:

"Matter can never produce a language system. Languages only come from an intelligence; information only comes from information. The Bible tells us that the things we see...are made from things that are unseen. An infinite creator God who created the universe, created matter, the energy, space-mass-time universe, and created the information for life. It's the only thing that makes logical sense."

6. Creationists and Evolutionists all have the same evidence. It is just that they interpret it differently. The real conflict is between worldviews. For Creationists, God is the real starting point and the ultimate authority:

"I say God is necessary because you have to assume the laws of logic, you have to assume the laws of nature, you have to assume the uniformity of nature. And there's a question I had for you. Where does that come from if the universe is here by natural processes?"

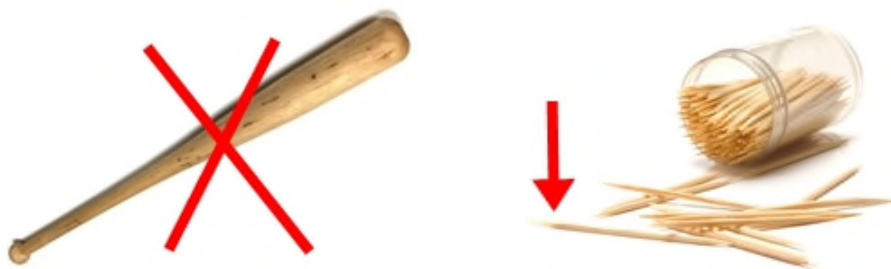
7. Darwin's finches do not prove Evolution. The adaptations that scientists observe, and which prompt them to categorize each variety as a separate species, all originate from the same genetic source, which the Bible calls "their kind". Mr Ham said, "...there's an incredible amount of variability in the genes of any creature...In other words, you have a common dog ancestor that gives rise to the different species of dogs, and that's exactly what we're saying here." *[Note: Mr Ham mistakenly used the term "species of dogs" six times. He should have referred instead to "breeds of dog." The term he used actually supports evolution.]*

8. The word "evolution" has been hijacked using a bait-and-switch to indoctrinate students to accept evolutionary belief as observational science. Mr Ham contends that students are being told that science is true [the bait], and since Evolution is science, it too must be true [the switch].

9. The earth is not ancient but about 6,000 years old – "...you can't prove scientifically the age of the earth or the universe". Regarding radioactive dating techniques, Mr Ham said, "...all these dating methods actually give all sorts of different dates. In fact, different dating methods on the same rock, we can show, give all sorts of different dates...You know what, there are hundreds of dating methods out there, hundreds of them. Actually 90% of them contradict billions of years. And the point is, all such dating methods are fallible."

10. *[Dr Nye made a number of dismissive comments about the Noah's Ark, stating, for example, that it could not have held a large enough variety of animals to account for the thousands of species we see today.]* Mr Ham said he was confusing the word 'species' with the Biblical term, 'kind': "In fact [staff at his institute] have been doing that research [and] they have predicted probably less than actually a thousand kinds were on Noah's Ark, which means just over 2,000 animals."

To the untrained eye, his argument carries a certain force. There were no obvious howlers and he appeared to make a case that was consistent both with Scripture and with the scientific data. However, to anyone who has bothered to look more deeply into this subject, his case is very weak. He is like a man who fights with a toothpick in one hand and a large wooden club in the other, but only ever uses the toothpick.



Dr Nye's argument was savagely attacked with a toothpick.

The waffle-laden case made by Dr Nye

Before we proceed to show just how many times Mr Ham could have struck his opponent's eggshell defenses with a baseball bat, we would like to comment on the case made by Dr Nye during his 50 minutes. Naturally, we would have expected a man of science to make extensive use of well-established, peer-reviewed, incontrovertible proofs to show why Evolution was true. After all, he claims to have billions of examples throughout the entire animal kingdom to support his case. But he never attempted to do this. Why? Because evolution is completely phony and its proponents have nothing but wishful thinking and pseudo-scientific assumptions to back up their arguments.

The laughable absence of decent examples compels its defenders – when speaking at a public forum – to resort again and again to well-known tricks and debating devices in order to disguise the childish vacuity of their 'science'. Dr Nye was no different, referring in the course of his rambling presentation to everything and anything but sound scientific evidence. He spent most of his time mocking Noah's Ark and the worldwide flood, deriding the Bible and its supposedly antiquated views, extolling the work of Big Bang theorists, crowing over modern technology or man's discoveries in 'outer space', and reciting reams of material from the annals of science and ancient history whose relevance derived mainly from the fact that Dr Nye saw fit to mention it.

"Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open his folly." (Proverbs 13:16). If you want to see a fool laying open his folly, take a look at Dr Nye's performance on YouTube.



Dinosaur factory in Zigong City, Sichuan, China

The devastating case that Mr Ham failed to make

Mr Ham's repudiation of evolution, such as it was, had two important arguments:

- (1) the laws of the natural world and the laws of logic, whose uniformity, consistency and universality are central to science, cannot be explained by evolution; and
- (2) the tools that science uses to measure the ages of rocks and fossils are bogus; they give ridiculously inconsistent results and are reliant on assumptions that are deliberately framed to give the evolutionists the results they want.

But why make only two good points when it was possible to make a great many more?

In the following pages we give just a broad sample of the kind of arguments that Mr Ham could have made but which, inexplicably, he failed to mention [They are drawn in the main from paper #25 (*The Shameless Fraud Known as Darwinian Evolution*) and paper #110 (*The Dark Art of Deception: Why Dinosaurs Are a Hoax*). By the way, we will not comment on the many opportunities that Mr Ham had to refute specific assertions made by Dr Nye in the course of their 'debate'.]

1. The Huge Logical Hole in Evolution

If millions of chance mutations are needed before one truly beneficial mutation can emerge, then what becomes of those mutations that are not immediately fatal to the organism and are passed on to the next generation? Such deleterious mutations would, from a statistical standpoint, far exceed the number of supposedly beneficial ones. Thus their inevitable entry into the gene pool would result in the progressive *deterioration* of a species and its eventual demise.

The dark dungeon of evolution crumbles beneath this simple fact. So why didn't Mr Ham refer to it?



Evolutionist at work.

2. The complete absence of intermediary forms in the fossil record

For a new species to evolve gradually over a long period of time, it would have to pass through a number of intermediary stages before a fully functioning, survival-enhancing attribute could be added to its genetic code. Dozens of transitional body forms would conceivably be required before this new state was attained. These in turn should appear with great frequency in the fossil record. However, all species – whether they are fish, crustaceans, reptiles, mammals, marsupials, insects, or birds – appear suddenly in the fossil record, fully formed, without any intermediary stages whatever.

In a proper scientific discipline a gaping hole of this magnitude would quickly consign a theory to the trash heap, but in the strange world of evolution – where logic, common sense, and cause-and-effect are routinely ignored – the great deception is allowed to continue.

But did Mr Ham refer to any of this? No, he did not.

3. Fossilisation

The natural world has an abundance of species which live off carrion, which scavenge for dead and dying animals, and which leave no respectable remnant to be fossilised. Even those few fragments that escape the scavengers are shortly thereafter consumed by insects, bacteria and a multiplicity of micro-organisms. According to the evolutionary theorists we are expected to believe, not just that intact carcasses can remain untouched for many weeks or months, but that they can retain their integrity for such a long period of time that soil and other debris can accumulate and entomb them. Even scientists who explore the ocean floor in regions rich in marine life are unable to find even a vestige of the material that would be needed to form a fossilised carcass or skeleton. [The few genuine fossils that are found today were entombed suddenly in catastrophic events, such as the Flood, or trapped in tar pits and mud holes.]

In short, organic matter cannot survive long enough, either in the soil or in the sea, to be amenable to the ultra-slow process of fossilisation – yet another glaring flaw in the theory of evolution.

But did Mr Ham refer to any of this? No, he did not.



**One of thousands of open mines around the world.
Dinosaur bones are never found in any of them.**

4. Fossil abundance

If the earth is as old as the evolutionists maintain, and fossilisation proceeds in accordance with the uniformitarian model, than one ought to find an abundance of fossils in all sedimentary rocks – without exception. A hundred million years is a truly enormous period of time, during which virtually every square mile of the earth's surface should have accumulated hundreds, if not thousands of tons of fossilised material. But fossil troves are extremely rare and the widespread distribution that one would expect is nowhere to be found.

Did Mr Ham refer to any of this? No, he did not.

5. Human population

According to the evolutionists, mankind evolved in the Great Rift Valley in north-east Africa about 200,000 years ago. Now let's consider for a moment the severe practical implications of this. If we assume that the rate of population increase among early man was broadly similar to the rate obtaining today – a little over 1 percent – and if we assume that the total human population of the earth 200,000 years ago was just a hundred individuals, then it would have grown to several trillion (not billion) in less than *ten* thousand years!

Perhaps a global annual rate of increase of 1 percent is too high. However, even if we use a lesser rate, we still get an astronomical expansion in the population in just a few thousand years. For example, some historians reckon that the population of the earth at the time of Christ was around 100 million. Based on a current world population of 7 billion or so, this represents a long-run annual increase of slightly over one fifth of one percent (0.212%). If we apply the same annual rate of increase to our Rift Valley population, it would have grown from 100 individuals to 157 billion in just 10,000 years. After a few more millennia, there would have been no space on earth for even one more person!

As you can see, the Great Rift Valley theory, like evolution itself, is sheer nonsense. But did Mr Ham refer to any of this? No, he did not.



6. Simultaneous evolution of sexual opposites

Evolutionists regularly rhapsodize over the ingenious way 'nature' has achieved optimum genetic diversity through cross-pollination and sexual reproduction. But they give little attention to the serious problem that this poses for evolutionary theory. In a great many of species the actual transmission of genetic material from the male to the female is a remarkably complex process, both chemically and behaviourally.

For example, in many species the male must emit certain chemical triggers to which the female must respond in a very specific way. Unless his signal and her response are exactly right, they will not mate. But, according to the theory of evolution, the reproductive mechanisms in both the male and the female must have evolved independently. Therefore evolutionists actually believe that the genes which enable these two highly complex, complementary processes to operate just happened to evolve in exactly the right way at exactly the same time in exactly the same location. Of course, this is utterly impossible – a complete fantasy. But it is fairly typical of the evolutionary mindset, where an astronomical series of improbably accidents is deemed to occur, not once but several times, and finish by producing two perfectly adapted, sexually compatible organisms of dazzling complexity.

This is sheer nonsense, but why didn't Mr Ham refer to it?

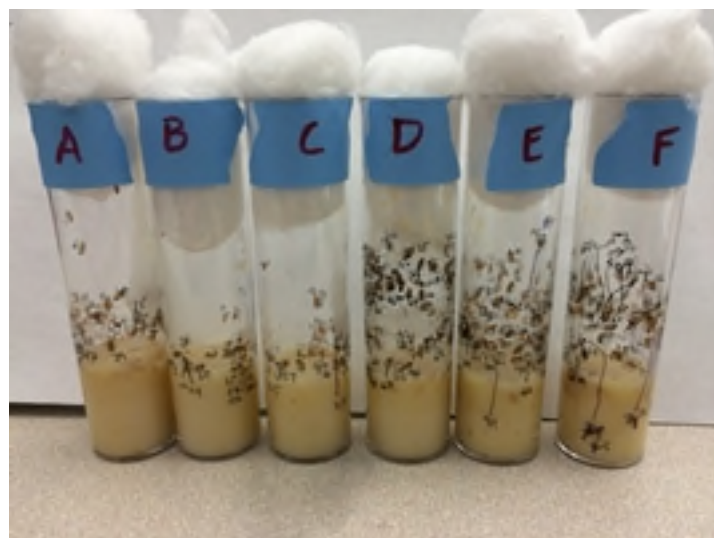
7. Mutation of Fruit-Flies

Evolutionists insist that a series of random mutations must eventually give rise to one which somehow confers an actual or potential advantage on a species, however small the change may be. In their determination to provide experimental evidence of this, they have bred countless generations of fruit-flies (*drosophila melanogaster*) under controlled laboratory conditions and induced random mutations in their genetic code through irradiation and other methods.

Since the fruit fly can produce a new generation every two weeks or so, scientists have been able to observe the outcome across hundreds of generations. So how many new species have been produced by this process? How many new proteins? How many new enzymes?

The answer: Not one.

Did Mr Ham refer to any of this? No, he did not.



Fruit flies bred in a laboratory.

8. Conflict with other branches of science

All branches of science – with one exception – recognise and accept the Second Law of Thermodynamics. This law states that all orderly processes in the universe are continually moving into a less ordered state. In short they are decaying. The most obvious example is progressive heat loss. Every object, large or small, is losing heat through radiation. This can never be recaptured in its totality, which means that every ordered system will eventually lose heat and die unless more is added from another source.

This law commands respect in every branch of science except evolutionary biology. Why? Because it refutes a fundamental tenet of evolution, namely, that an ordered system can advance, purely by chance, into a more ordered state. In short, the second law of thermodynamics, sometimes known as the law of entropy, guarantees that nothing can ever evolve. Therefore, unless several other branches of science are seriously defective, the so-called science of evolution is completely bogus.

Incredibly one of the questions put to the two speakers during the Q&A segment of the Debate pertained to the Second Law of Thermodynamics. In his reply Dr Nye wittered on like a bird in a cage, pretending not understand what the question implied. Both the question and Dr Nye's cynical reply gave Mr Ham a golden opportunity to explain to the audience that this respected law tore asunder the flimsy foundations of evolution, not by reference to Creationism, but solely by reference to established scientific principles.

Did he take this golden opportunity? No, he did not.

His failure in this regard was so serious that we must conclude either that Mr Ham simply lacked the basic scientific knowledge needed to handle this topic (which we doubt) or that both he and Dr Nye were following another agenda.



As a footnote to this deplorable episode, we would point out that the Word of God actually makes an explicit reference to the second law of thermodynamics. When David's general, Joab, hired the woman of Tekoah to plead for Absalom, she made a telling observation in the course of her plea:

"For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; neither doth God respect any person: yet doth he devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him."

– 2 Samuel 14:14

As the woman rightly noted, water spilt on the ground cannot be gathered up again. Even if a full glass is overturned on a stone floor, some portion, however small, will always be lost. Try as we might, we will never be able to collect every last drop. That is the Second Law of Thermodynamics.

9. Salt-polluted oceans

The evolutionary process needs millions of years to operate successfully. However, even if the earth was just 10 million years old – a small fraction of the time required for ‘evolution’ to take effect – the oceans of the world would be so heavily laden with salt and other soluble mineral deposits that they could not possibly support life.

Did Mr Ham refer to any of this? No, he did not.



10. Erosion

By the same token, at existing rates of weathering and erosion, the great mountain ranges of the world would have completely worn away and the earth’s surface would now be a soil-depleted wasteland. Furthermore, the accumulation of alluvium from the world’s rivers over such a long period would have covered the ocean floors with a uniform carpet of silt several miles deep. Since obviously neither is the case, we know that the earth must be thousands, not millions, of years old.

Did Mr Ham refer to any of this? No, he did not.

11. Evolution is a Religion

Evolution is a religion founded by atheists. Professor Michael Ruse, who describes himself as "an ardent evolutionist," made a very frank admission in this regard when he stated:

"Evolution is promoted by its practitioners as more than mere science. Evolution is promulgated as an ideology, a secular religion – a full-fledged alternative to Christianity, with meaning and morality. I am an ardent evolutionist and an ex-Christian, but I must admit that in this one complaint...the literalists are absolutely right. Evolution is a religion. This was true of evolution in the beginning, and it is true of evolution still today."

– *How Evolution Became a Religion*, National Post, May 13, 2000.

Did Mr Ham refer to any of this? No, he did not.

12. Hoaxes, Deceptions and Lies

The bogus science of evolution has been responsible for number of serious hoaxes and deceptions. These include the hoax known as Java Man, the hoax known as Piltdown Man, the hoax known as Nebraska Man, and the fake embryological drawings of made by the German evolutionist, Ernest Haeckel, which are still being used in colleges and universities over a hundred years after they were shown to be counterfeit.

Did Mr Ham refer to this? No, he did not.

13. *Archaeoraptor*

If fossilization is a naturally occurring, universal process – without which the fossil record could not have accumulated – then one would have expected a far greater variety of animals to feature in the record. The early fossil fabricators did not pay enough attention to this question and allowed a fossil archive to become established which, inexplicably, excluded birds. The only way around this problem, once the anomaly was recognized, was to insist that birds 'evolved' after the dinosaurs had disappeared. But *what* did they evolve from? The fabricators were now in a tight spot and felt obliged to suggest that birds evolved from the last of the dinosaurs – just before the alleged worldwide extinction event 65 million years ago. This explanation was an embarrassment for all concerned, so efforts were made to discover a transitional fossil, one which exhibited features common to both dinosaurs and birds.



The *Archaeoraptor* fossil which *The National Geographic* claimed in 1999 was conclusive evidence that birds 'evolved' from dinosaurs.

The fossil was later shown to be a hoax.

Eventually a fossil, the so-called *Archaeoraptor*, was discovered in north-eastern China that expressed perfectly the cross-over characteristics they were looking for – having the bone structure of a primitive bird but the teeth and tail of a small terrestrial dinosaur. *National Geographic* announced their discovery with great satisfaction in November 1999, but hard questions were asked in this instance and, within months, the hoax was uncovered. Analysis of X-rays of the specimen revealed that it was made up of three layers pasted together to produce a work of great commercial value. *National Geographic* was forced to apologize.

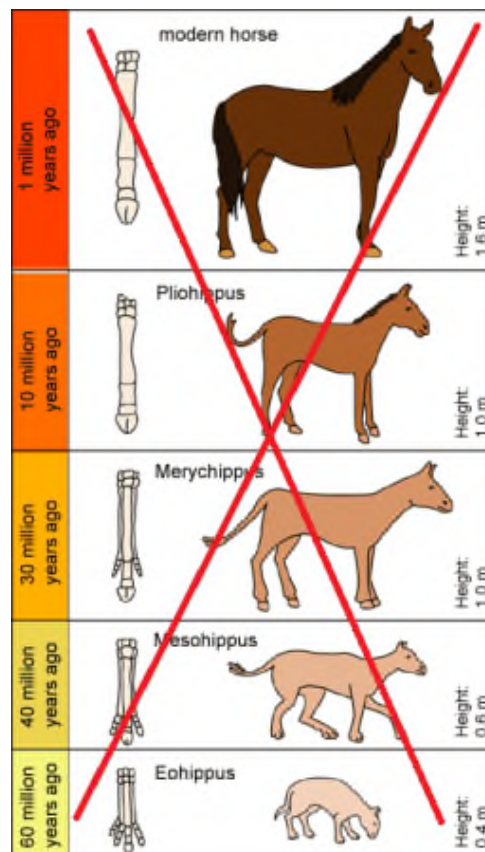
Did Mr Ham refer to this shameless episode? No, he did not.

14. Other perpetuated deceptions

Why do evolutionists continue to maintain that four-winged fruit flies, which were developed through artificial genetic mutation in a laboratory, are not a new species at all but a genetically damaged version of the original?

Why do evolutionists continue to promote the peppered moth as proof of evolution when it has long been known that the same genome is capable of producing all of the observed variation?

Why do evolutionists continue to proclaim the so-called ‘Horse Chart’ as evidence of evolution when many of their own associates reject it as a just-so story, where even the hyrax (a rabbit-like animal still found in Africa today) is portrayed as an extinct species of horse?



Lies, lies, lies.

Why do evolutionists still refer to the existence of so-called vestigial organs as evidence of evolution when so many of their prime examples – the thymus, pineal and pituitary glands, and so-called 'junk' DNA – are long known to be scientific flimflam of the worst kind?

Why do evolutionists still try to contend that bacteria develop a resistance to antibiotics through a process of evolution when it is well known that this resistance is *already* present in a minute percentage of the host population and that the mass death of their colleagues simply allows this miniscule remnant to flourish?

There are many more examples like these, the existence of which ought to be highlighted in any debate regarding the legitimacy of evolution. But, true to form, Mr Ham didn't make meaningful use of this important resource.

The Real Agenda behind the teaching of Evolution

For reasons that are far from clear, Mr Ham also failed to highlight the well-known fact that the champions of Evolution hate the Bible and are using the fake science of Evolution to attack it. The world around us gives a startling demonstration of the power and mercy of our Creator. The main purpose of Evolution is to contradict and discredit the book of Genesis. The ultra-rich families who control this world are prepared to spend large sums of money convincing the public that Evolution is true. No lie is too absurd, no claim too ridiculous. All that matters is that the vast majority of the population are exposed to a never-ending ream of reports about ancient fossils and other exotic discoveries which prove that the earth is millions of years old, that dinosaurs lived on earth long before man, that all life evolved and continues to evolve, and that the Creation account in Genesis is just a myth for simple minds.



A Masonic medallion claiming the American space program as its own. The image on the left boasts, "Our Flags on the Moon," while the 'square' held by the Masonic astronaut reads: "Supreme Council 33, Southern Jurisdiction USA". The image on the right reads: "The Supreme Council 33 Mother Jurisdiction of the World of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry."

It is notable that Mr Ham made reference in his presentation to many aspects of modern science which we now know to be bogus. He spoke of the globe earth – a poisonous deception that has run with great success for five hundred years. Previous generations lacked the technology to test the claims made by the so-called scientific authorities, but today we can fly from east to west and back again with a commercial airline and see for ourselves that both journeys take much the same length of time. The earth could not be moving. We have telescopic cameras and digital enlargement software which allow us to photograph identifiable features at ground level 80 miles away – something that would be impossible if the earth was a globe.

The Bible tells us that the earth is flat and stationary – and the Bible is correct.

Mr Ham also referred to NASA, space travel and photographs of the 'globe' allegedly taken from outer space, but this too is complete nonsense. The concept of 'outer space' was sown in the minds of the public by science fiction writers of the 19th and early 20th centuries, and later reinforced by television, Hollywood, fake moon landings, and satellite launches sponsored by NASA. The concept of 'outer space' was deliberately concocted by the Masonic schemers and Illuminati deceivers who are trying to bring about a New World Order. It gives mankind a false understanding of reality, undermines the cosmology of the Bible, and offers a future for mankind that differs radically from the one given in God's Word.

All of this originates with Satan, the master of lies.



Science Fiction

A 'giant asteroid' strikes the earth – another fictitious detail in the great Masonic hoax.

Outer space is a myth, giant asteroids do not exist, and dinosaurs were not 'wiped out' 65 million years ago.

On top of all this, *Answers in Genesis*, the Biblical institute headed by Mr Ham, teaches that dinosaurs once roamed the earth. It even includes models of dinosaurs in its museum in Kentucky, similar to the models on display in secular museums across the world. But dinosaurs never existed! In our paper #110, *The Dark Art of Deception: Why Dinosaurs Are a Hoax*, we show how this hoax was concocted and designed to serve the anti-Genesis agenda.



A *Diplodocus* at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History, Pittsburg, 'discovered' in 1899 and on display since 1907. The skeleton was 60 percent intact when it was 'found'. This exotic creature was invented at a time when such an incredibly long neck was thought to be possible, both in terms of its physiology and in terms of its implications for the animal's balance and movement. For these reasons alone we know that *Diplodocus* never existed. It was fabricated by Carnegie's agents and buried in an obscure location where it just happened to be found.



Henry Fairfield Osborn, the man who invented both the *Tyrannosaurus Rex* and the *Velociraptor*



CONCLUSION

Christians need to wake up and realize that Satan is real and that he has a large army of obedient servants here on earth – men and women just like you and me – who hate Christianity and are determined to destroy it. They need to realize that Satan will tell any lie, no matter how preposterous, to lure men away from the Word of God. They need to realize that he is able to make these outrageous lies seem plausible by dressing them up in pseudo-scientific language and weaving them into enticing philosophies and beguiling futuristic promises. They need to realize that he is utterly ruthless and driven with a hatred we cannot even imagine. They need to realize that he runs this world – until Christ returns – and exercises a deadly stranglehold over the minds and hearts of 99 percent or more of mankind. The only ones who don't serve him are Spirit-filled, born-again Christians. All the rest are putty in his hands, to be manipulated and deceived by his faithful disciples, the Children of Wickedness.

Unless you can see this you will have a hard time understanding why the debate on February 4, 2014, was a complete sham.

Jeremy James
Ireland
July 19, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

Gosport, Mass Killing, and the Culture of Death in the New World Order

by Jeremy James



The Word of God tells us that **"The heart is deceitful above all thing, and desperately wicked: who can know it?" (Jeremiah 17:9).**

The influence of the ultra-rich Elite in human affairs would be far easier to understand if we studied their conduct in light of this remarkable statement. When compared to the total population of the world, their numbers are relatively small. But great wealth can buy incredible influence in human affairs. It can harness the cunning and intelligence of the most ingenious minds and use it to fashion and implement an invisible network of interlinked programs to take complete control of all national governments and forge a New World Order.

The Bible reveals the plan behind the New World Order

The Bible speaks of this conspiracy and the mentality behind it, which can be traced all the way back to the Garden of Eden. In particular it tells us that it will eventually culminate in the sequence of cataclysmic events that we know as The Great Tribulation.

Jesus warned us that Satan is both a murderer and a liar, qualities that have characterized his modus operandi throughout the ages. In previous papers we have looked mainly at his incredible use of lies and deception to get his own way and mould humanity in accordance with his End Time plan. We will now examine his use of murder and systematic killing to advance his cause.

The aspect of his murderous mentality that we propose to discuss is euthanasia, the killing of people on medical grounds. The target group usually comprises the elderly and infirm, but younger groups, such as persons with a physical or mental disability, are often included. The reasons generally given for this form of killing are: To allay unnecessary suffering; to relieve the patient of the need to commit suicide; to allow the patient to die at a time of his or her own choosing; to allow the patient to die with dignity; and to allow the medical resources and public funds consumed by the patient to be used for other purposes. The last is usually predicated on the argument that the patient has no further economic utility and has already consumed more than his 'fair share' of available resources. We won't try to refute these strange and disturbing arguments, but will concentrate mainly on the act itself and how it fits into the plan for a New World Order.



Gosport War Memorial Hospital

We have already shown in previous papers how the Elite want to greatly reduce the world's population. They view mankind as a herd that needs to be culled from time to time. However, the methods employed to date – war, abortion, untreated disease, and famine – have had only limited success. They now want to add mass sterilization and systematic euthanasia to their list.

Involuntary Euthanasia

The problem with euthanasia as a culling method is that it works best when it is implemented on an involuntary basis. Given a choice most elderly people would choose to stay alive! The Elite are trying to get around this by various sophisticated arguments in the media and elsewhere, most of which rely on guilt. Seemingly we have a 'carbon footprint' and our very existence is a threat to the well-being of the 'planet'. If we had a truly altruistic attitude, we would gladly leave this earth as soon as our productive years had come to a natural end. Only a selfish person would want to prolong his life beyond the point where he had no economic value whatever and was a continuing drain on the community, the nation, and the 'planet'. These destructive attitudes are being programmed into our children through television and other means. The 'Green' philosophy portrays man as just another species of animal, with no more right to life than, say, a gorilla or an orangutan.

This cheapening of human life is greatly reinforced by the endless movies, television series, and computer games which treat the moment of death as merely a terminal episode in a series of otherwise mundane events. The horror and finality of death is either ignored or, worse still, transmuted into entertainment.

The Elite want to convince the public that the value of human life is quantifiable and that every human must justify his or her existence. They have already tricked most countries into introducing laws to facilitate abortion on demand. In effect, they have got the public to believe that an unborn child has value only if his mother decides that he has. The same kind of perverted logic is being used to undermine the 'value' of an elderly person's life. This 'value' is dependent upon, and directly proportional to, the importance that other family members attach to that person. Euthanasia, especially the kind the Elite prefer – involuntary euthanasia – would be easier to implement if they could weaken the attachment and sense of responsibility that the younger generation feel for near relatives of advanced age. How far would they go to protect them? The case we are about to consider, which involved mass murder on a horrifying scale, may have been designed by the Elite to answer this question.



The Minister for Health and Social Care apologizes in Parliament for the huge unexplained death toll at Gosport Hospital, 20 June 2018

Report of the Gosport Independent Panel

The Report of the Gosport Independent Panel, which was published in June of this year, should have attracted headlines across the world. It contained startling revelations about atrocities not normally seen in peacetime, carried out by an institution dedicated to protecting and preserving life. However, it received so little coverage in the media, even in the UK where these events occurred, that few people have heard of it or understand its sinister implications for democracy.

"Where do we even begin? How do mere words encapsulate the full horror of the Gosport War Memorial Hospital (GWMH) report... and its profound implications for nursing? ...The substance of this report into the killing fields of GWMH is as chilling as it is damning."

– Professor Philip Darbyshire

We will give extensive extracts from the Report since it provides verifiable evidence, backed up by extensive documentation, that a crime of monumental proportions was systematically covered up by the British Establishment for nearly 20 years. Just as importantly, it shows that the crime itself could only have been carried out with the complicity and knowledge of many highly placed professionals within the British medical establishment, law enforcement, and certain other public bodies. Along the way, it reveals extraordinary arrogance at the highest levels and a contempt for justice and democracy which the average person would simply not believe were it not so carefully and extensively documented in the Report.

Background to the Report

The Report addresses the circumstances surrounding the exceptionally high number of deaths at Gosport War Memorial Hospital in Gosport, England, between 1989 and 2000. Most of the patients who died had only been recently admitted, had no life-threatening illness, and were expected in due course to make a full recovery. Even though many were elderly and fragile, they were not admitted for palliative care. [Palliative care is the term normally used to denote the medical treatment of patients who are terminally ill, where the main focus is on the alleviation of pain and discomfort during their final phase of life.] Following a steady stream of complaints and disturbing reports from bereaved relatives over a period of 15 years or more, the Government finally granted an independent enquiry. The Parliamentary Under-Secretary of State at the Department of Health, Norman Lamb MP, announced the Panel's Terms of Reference in a Written Parliamentary Statement on 9 December 2014. The Panel met for the first time on 13 January 2015 and on a monthly basis thereafter. Its Report, which runs to more than 380 pages, was published in June 2018. It concluded that, over a period of 10 years or so, the staff at Gosport War Memorial Hospital were guilty of the unlawful killing of over 650 patients. The circumstances of these killings, the steps taken to conceal what was happening, and the complicity of dozens of trusted persons in positions of authority are chilling in the extreme.



Relatives of the patients killed at Gosport War Memorial Hospital.

Matters covered by the Report

The general tenor of what was happening at the hospital is well exemplified by the following three extracts from the Report. [The term 'syringe driver' refers to a device which automatically delivers a specified dose of a medication by syringe over a set period of time. It does so by 'driving' or pressing the syringe pump in accordance with the rate set by the medical staff.]

"This same theme emerges time and time again from the families' experience. For example, the daughter of one patient discovered that a syringe driver had been inserted. She queried this because she knew her father wasn't in pain and didn't need it, but ward staff were dismissive, telling her she was not a nurse and that they were the professionals. She was furious and called her father's GP, who arranged for the syringe to be taken out and for her father to come home." [2.7]

"Another patient was admitted for respite care but deteriorated and became confused during his stay. Staff asked permission to give him diamorphine but his daughter refused, as he was not in pain. However, her mother later agreed and he was started on diamorphine by syringe driver. He died the same day." [2.8]

"A man admitted for dementia was started on a diamorphine syringe driver. Staff asked his son for permission and he gave it but felt there was no explanation of what it meant to be given diamorphine. The dose was doubled and his father died five days later. He son felt the diamorphine effectively killed him." [2.9]

Seemingly all of the fatalities considered in the Report were caused by an overdose of opioids administered by a syringe driver. Opioids (or opioid analgesics) are a group of drugs used to treat moderate to severe pain, most commonly in trauma or heart attack, and in the palliative care of people with terminal cancer or other end-of-life condition. They comprise a wider group of drugs than those which occur naturally in opium. These synthetic or semi-synthetic variants include diamorphine, pethidine, fentanyl and tramadol. [2.12-13]



Graseby syringe driver, similar to the ones used at Gosport.

Diamorphine

Diamorphine was first derived from morphine in 1874 and marketed over-the-counter under the trade name 'heroin'. Pethedine, a totally synthetic opioid, was introduced in 1939 and widely used in obstetrics for many years. Fentanyl, another highly potent synthetic opioid, was discovered in 1960. Since it can be absorbed through the skin it has been widely used in dermal patches.

Opioids have an extremely narrow margin of safety. The ratio between a therapeutic dose and a harmful dose is very small. A dose of just 30mg could be fatal for a person with no previous exposure to diamorphine, while a single dose of 5-10mg would provide profound pain relief. The notorious serial killer, Dr Harold Shipman, murdered many of his victims with just a single 30mg dose of diamorphine, which normally caused death by respiratory arrest. [2.20-21]

The UK is unique in that diamorphine is widely used in healthcare. In most other countries its use is either discouraged or unlawful, largely because it is identical to the street drug, heroin.



The principles for the safe and effective use of opioids in both palliative and non-palliative care, either alone or in combination with powerful tranquilizers, were already well established before the unlawful killings at Gosport had commenced. Authoritative national and international recommendations pertaining to their use were incorporated into the guidelines issued to National Health Service (NHS) staff.

The UK healthcare guidelines emphasize that it is essential to use the analgesic which is appropriate to the severity of the pain. It advocates the WHO 'analgesic ladder' which employs a 3-step approach: (1) use non-opioids first, e.g. ibuprofen; (2) use weak opioids (such as codeine) if step 1 is not working; (3) introduce strong opioids next, but do so slowly, monitoring their effect. A syringe driver should be used only where the patient has difficulty swallowing oral medication.

In its analysis of the medical records, the Panel found an alarming number of instances of "Opioid use without appropriate clinical indication." These were administered continuously via syringe driver and "started at inappropriately high doses." In addition they were frequently combined "with other drugs in high doses." The Report notes that "Few patients survived long after starting continuous opioids" [2.96]. In these eight anodyne words the Report sums up a killing spree that ran for a decade. On average the persons responsible murdered a patient every 5 days for about ten years.

The Killing Fields: The number of patients who were murdered

A total of 2,024 patients were known to have died in the hospital between 1987 and 2001. The hospital records of 1,564 of these patients were located by the Panel. Out of these 1,043 contained sufficient information to enable the Panel to decide whether there was evidence of opioid usage without appropriate clinical indication. In all, the Panel identified 456 such cases ("This may only have been the tip of a more lethal iceberg however." – Darbyshire). They then added a further 200 "at least" to account for estimated deaths "without appropriate clinical indication" among the 981 patients whose records were either not found or had insufficient information.



In our opinion, this figure (200+) seems far too low. If, among those patients whose records were sufficiently complete to allow a view to be formed, the proportion of affected cases was 44% (456 out of 1,043), then it is reasonable to assume that the proportion of similar cases among the remaining 981 – whose records may have been insufficiently detailed or even deliberately suppressed in order to hide irregularities – was also of the order of 44%, if not higher. If so then an additional 431 cases (and not 200+) should be added to the 456 cases positively identified. This would raise the total number of unlawful deaths at Gosport over this period to 880 or more.

Age and physical condition of the patients

None of the patients admitted to Gosport were in the category that would normally require "palliative care." Gosport itself was a general hospital, offering the standard range of therapeutic services for people in the surrounding community. Many of the elderly people who died under suspicious circumstances at the hospital had been admitted for rehabilitation or respite care. Their ailments, which were not life-threatening, included bone fractures, arthritis, dementia, hip replacements, impaired mobility, sacral sores, or the after-effects of a stroke.

The one factor that all victims had in common was that they were nearly all aged over 60. In one cohort of 134, 10% were in their 60s, 30% in their 70s, 44% in their 80s, and 16% in their 90s.

How the killings were carried out

In the great majority of patients, the opioid used was diamorphine administered via a syringe driver, often in conjunction with other drugs, particularly *midazolam* [a sedative] and *hyoscine* [a sedative], over the last days of life. This pattern was confirmed by the victims' families.

In her whistleblower statement to the police in April, 2001, nurse Pauline Spilka said, "The needle [of the syringe driver] would be inserted into the patient's back so as to make it impossible for it to be removed."

The treatment would appear in almost all cases to have involved 'anticipatory prescribing' – prescribing a drug in advance to meet a possible future clinical need. If used in accordance with strict standards this is regarded as a safe and effective practice in palliative care medicine. However, as the Report states, "its use was not well established in the 1990s." Furthermore, the hospital was not providing palliative care. "The Panel therefore found it particularly surprising to see this practice extended to [patients] ...whose stay at the hospital was elective, that is to say planned and predominantly for a short period, and to patients admitted for rehabilitation." [p.38]



The victim's families expressed great concern over the scale and extent of this practice at Gosport; the dose ranges prescribed; the degree of delegation to nurses to start treatment and increase doses; and the dangers inherent in this practice.

Regarding the dosage levels being prescribed (or pre-prescribed) the Report states:

"The records show that practice at the hospital included anticipatory prescribing of diamorphine [heroin] by syringe driver in a very wide dose range of either 20-100 mg per 24 hours or, more commonly, 20-200 mg per 24 hours, with no specified trigger for the start or escalation of dosage." [2.108]

"...the range prescribed often went as high as 100 mg per 24 hours or even 200 mg per 24 hours...it is remarkable that so many patients were judged to require such a high initial dose. This is even more striking for those patients in whom there was no appropriate clinical indication for the diamorphine usage, with 57% receiving an initial dose of 40 mg per 24 hours or higher." [2.117]

The term "no appropriate clinical indication," which appears throughout the Report, is extremely important. The Panel is saying that a powerful opioid was administered for no clinical purpose ("We are not making this up or exaggerating here." – Darbyshire). In short, the patient did not need it and there were no observable signs that he or she could possibly need it. What is more, according to these extracts, the dose given could be set at whatever level the nurse decided – again without any clinical indication. In practice the doses selected were invariably far higher than one would expect, *even if* a strong opioid was clinically indicated.

These assertions by the Panel are damning in the extreme. The Report also states:

"Given the high doses of diamorphine prescribed, often without appropriate clinical indication, the addition of further drugs with few references to any clinical requirement for them is remarkable...It is equally surprising that, considering the amount of opioids being used, there is not a single example in any of the records we have seen where the antidote to opioids, namely *naloxone*, was considered." [2.122]

In what is probably the most startling statement in the Report, the Panel noted:

"The survival of patients who were started on continuous diamorphine via syringe driver was inevitably measured in days, usually very few." [2.123]

Of those who were administered continuous diamorphine alone, without appropriate clinical indication, 59% were dead within two days. When diamorphine was combined with *midazolam* and *hyoscine*, 71% were dead within two days. In fact, half died on the same day or the following day.



Official cause of death

Before we discuss the official cause of death recorded in the respective death certificates, it may help at this point to mention the case of a man who survived the regime at Gosport:

"One of the letters was from Paule Ripley, who explained that, although her husband James Ripley, had survived his stay at the hospital in April 2000, she wished for the circumstances surrounding his care to be investigated. The nature of her concern was that, having been admitted to the hospital for rest and care to treat a serious flare-up of arthritis, her husband became unconscious on 9 May 2000. He was said to have suffered a stroke and was transferred to Haslar Hospital where, in fact it was discovered that he had not suffered a stroke. Rather, he had suffered an analgesic overdose and was so severely dehydrated that he had been hallucinating...Mrs Ripley stated that she was aware of other cases that were similar to her husband's." [5.182] (emphasis added)

The medical staff at Haslar Hospital had correctly diagnosed what had happened to Mr Ripley (believe it or not). He had 'suffered' an analgesic overdose and would surely have died had he not been removed from Gosport.



**Gillian Mackenzie holding a photo of her mother Gladys Richards.
Mrs Mackenzie has fought her mother's case for nearly 20 years.**

However, 'analgesic overdose' was never given as the cause of death on any of the death certificates pertaining to the 800 or more victims at Gosport.

As the Report states:

"The recorded causes of death for those who died in the hospital are also instructive. The most notable feature immediately apparent on examining the death certificates was the frequent occurrence of bronchopneumonia as a cause of death: bronchopneumonia was cited as the immediate cause of death in 796 patients (39%)." [2.133]

Bronchopneumonia is broadly defined as an infection of the lungs and small airways that may occur as a terminal event in patients who have suffered acute illness over a period from some other cause. While it can be recorded as the 'immediate' cause of death, it cannot be considered the primary cause. For example, a person who has been ill from cancer for some time may finally succumb to bronchopneumonia. Since the primary or underlying cause of death was cancer, this fact should be recorded on the death certificate.

The Panel believed it was "notable" that a quarter of all patients who died in the hospital over this period had no other certified cause leading to death than bronchopneumonia [2.134].

This is one of many understatements scattered here and there throughout the Report. The systematic failure to record the true cause of death in hundreds of cases is more than just "notable" – it is criminal.

The Panel members went to great lengths to avoid describing any aspect of this sordid business as criminal, seemingly because such judgments were outside their terms of reference. Nevertheless, there were numerous occasions when their description of events at Gosport – having regard to their cruelty, severity, and psychopathic character – was seriously inadequate. Matter-of-fact descriptions of horrific events only serve to sanitize and disguise the sheer evil in the hearts of those responsible.



Relatives protest outside the General Medical Council in London.

A presumption of death – '*Please make comfortable*'

The Report states that it was common practice at the hospital to anticipate the patient's death when prescribing opioids. This was evident from the clinical notes where the phrase, "*Please make comfortable*" or "*I am happy for nursing staff to confirm death*", was frequently used by the doctor in charge. This meant that she had delegated authority to the nurse on duty to officially confirm that the patient was dead. The deceased could then be removed from the ward without having to wait for a doctor to confirm death.

The Report touched on the truly sinister nature of what was happening when it stated:

"There is a pattern across the cases reviewed by the Panel. On admission or close to admission, there is an assumption, not shared with the family, that the patient is close to death regardless of the purpose of their admission or the clinical management plan in place. So when the clinical staff said to families that they were making their loved ones "*comfortable*", that expression was a euphemism for embarking on a pattern of prescribing which would lead to death in almost every case." [3.77]

The relatives who left their loved ones in the care of the hospital staff did not realize that they were facing certain death, that a program of involuntary euthanasia was in operation and that, regardless of their underlying health condition – which was never indicative of a need for palliative care – the patient was terminated within two days.

The Report does not speculate on the criteria used by the nursing staff to select their victims. Perhaps they took into consideration the interest expressed by relatives in the quality of care that their loved one would receive, the tenor of the medical notes supplied by the GP, or some similar factor. Or, as one medical expert suggested, the deaths may have arisen only when certain staff were on duty.

The startling absence of patient medical records

As Professor Darbyshire noted in his examination of the Report, "nursing documentation was appallingly inadequate. There were often no nursing assessments or notes regarding pain, distress, medication changes, PRN medication commencement, reactions to medications given and much more."

There were no notes or records giving the reasons why the patient was started on a syringe driver loaded with diamorphine and other drugs; there were no notes or records outlining any discussions, conversations or planning between nurses, patients and family about end-of-life care; there were no notes or records describing how the patient was reacting or responding to major opiate mixtures; there were no notes or records that would indicate why a patient's diamorphine dose should be raised or even doubled by nursing staff to anywhere between the allowed "anticipatory prescribing" range of between 20-200mg; and ("with the notable exceptions of those who alerted management initially in 1991") there were no notes or records that would indicate that any nurse at any time had sought to challenge the treatment routinely given to patients.



Why did other medical staff remain silent?

The Report does not give sufficient attention to a question of burning concern – why didn't other medical staff notice what was happening or, if they suspected that something was amiss, why didn't they speak out?

The Panel states: "Even superficial monitoring of pharmacy data should have sounded alarm bells." [2.79] The façade was maintained by a very poor standard of record keeping, including poor recording of the clinical justification for the administration of opioids and powerful sedatives to newly arrived patients [p.76]

The nursing staff were authorized to act as they did by the medical professional in charge, Dr Jane Barton. However, Dr Barton's prescribing pattern was subject to scrutiny by two senior consultants, professionals with more than enough experience to detect serious violations of standard medical procedures. The Report states:

"Although the consultants were not involved directly in treating patients on the wards, the medical records highlighted in this chapter show that they were aware of how drugs were prescribed and administered but did not intervene to stop the practice." [p.77]

The Panel also stated that there was "no evidence available to the Panel to suggest that either the pharmacists or Portsmouth HealthCare NHS Trust's Drugs and Therapeutic Committee challenged the practice of prescribing which should have been evident at the time." [p.77]

"Nurses failed at almost every possible juncture to provide individualised care, to protect patients, to keep the most rudimentary of 'good records', to work as a trusted partner with families and relatives, to challenge or question clinical or pharmacological decisions based on sound clinical judgement, to escalate safety and care quality concerns to the point of action, to manage services with the patient as the priority and central focus and to think reflectively and critically about what was happening to their patients and at their hospital."

– Professor Philip Darbyshire,
*The Gosport War Memorial Hospital Panel Report
and its implications for Nursing,*
Journal of Advanced Nursing, 02 July 2018

In his analysis of events at Gosport, Professor Darbyshire drew attention to a pattern which was common to many similar instances of corporate medical misdemeanors:

1. Families and relatives who asked questions or raised concerns were marginalised, ridiculed, ignored, and demonised.
2. Nurses who raised red flags and tried to escalate concerns were branded as troublemakers. Their concerns were treated briefly as 'legitimate' but then interpreted instead as 'allegations' and 'disruptive criticism.'

3. Police inquiries and investigations were extremely badly handled.
4. Police inquiries and investigations were used as an excuse by other organizations with a responsibility in the matter (NHS, GMC, CPS, etc) to remain aloof from any involvement.
5. When they did become involved, the organizations concerned invariably acted to protect the medical professionals and hospital staff. The needs of patients and the concerns of relatives were of far less importance.
6. Vital notes, clinical records, minutes, and other documents mysteriously went missing.
7. "No opportunity to stonewall, delay, obfuscate, buck-pass and deny was missed by professionals, organisations and regulators alike."

These read like chapter summaries from the 'Cover-up Handbook.'

Attempts to establish the facts in one case

The relatives of Mrs Gladys Richards, who died under suspicious circumstances at Gosport hospital on 21 August 1998, brought their concerns to the Hampshire Constabulary. The latter decided to engage the services of Professor Brian Livesley, consultant physician at Chelsea and Westminster Hospital. Professor Livesley was provided with a detailed summary of Mrs Richards' case on 22 November 1999.

Professor Livesley submitted a draft report to the constabulary in May 2000. He was of the view that Mrs Richards' death was directly attributable to the administration of the large doses of drugs that she continuously received by syringe driver between 18 and 21 August 1998; that no event occurred to break the chain of causation; and that there was no evidence that her death caused by pneumonia. He also confirmed that he would support allegations of assault and "the unlawful killing of Mrs Richards by gross negligence" against the nursing staff and Dr Barton. In addition he suggested that the police undertake other enquiries to determine if other patients at the hospital had been similarly affected.

5.143 Professor Livesley's opinion, as reported by Mr Perry, was that:

"Mrs Richards was unlawfully killed, by the continuous administration of drugs actively prescribed by Doctor Barton. He further concludes that Philip Beed, Margaret Couchman and Christine Joice knowingly and continuously administered diamorphine, haloperidol, midazolam and hyoscine to Mrs Richards when they should have recognized the fatal consequences of doing so."

One would think that this report, albeit in draft form, would have initiated a full scale enquiry into events at Gosport, both by the police and by the National Health Service (NHS). Incredibly that did not happen. Instead, as the Report notes, "Professor Livesley attended a conference on 19 June [2001 – NB!] with Mr Perry, Det Supt James and Mr Close, and subsequently described the two-hour meeting in the following terms: 'I was verbally abused, bullied, and attacked by Mr Perry so much so that I complained loudly that this was not professional.'" [5.129] Following another meeting with Professor Livesley, Mr Perry concluded that Professor Livesley's position was untenable and that he could not be relied upon as an expert witness in this case. [5.145]



Six investigations into police conduct

In all there were three police investigations, but they all went nowhere. The families of the victims were greatly disturbed by this and demanded further investigations – six in total – into what the police had done or failed to do. As the Report states: "During that period [1998-2007], six investigations into police conduct were carried out and six reports were produced on various aspects of the three investigations." [5.259]

Regarding one of the investigations, pertaining to events in 1991, the Report states: "The Panel has not seen any document to confirm on what basis the police determined that no offences had been committed in respect of the 1991 events. The Panel notes that the investigation into the 1991 events was incomplete in that the police had not sought to establish the specific details of the nurses' concerns, the chain of command on the wards and the hospital, and the persons responsible for implementing the use of syringe drivers and diamorphine..." [p.165]

All of this defies belief. Unfortunately the Report deals with this aspect of its enquiry in a very convoluted way. As a result its account of events between 2001, when the killings stopped, and 2009, when Dr Barton was finally brought before the Fitness to Practice Committee of the General Medical Council (GMC), is not entirely satisfactory.

The GMC might have acted sooner but, as the Report states, the constabulary wrote to the GMC asking that it defer its proposed fitness hearing on Dr Barton until it had completed its investigation: "By accepting the police's request, the GMC's investigation effectively stalled. As a result, the hearing which had been set for April 2003 did not take place until June 2009." [6.112]

Interim Orders Committee

On foot of the many complaints made to the General Medical Council about Dr Barton, commencing in 2000, the GMC referred her case to what was then known as the Interim Orders Committee (IOC). The IOC had the authority to suspend a doctor's registration, or to impose restrictive conditions on his/her registration, pending the outcome of a full hearing (which would take place before the Fitness to Practice Committee). In all Dr Barton appeared before the IOC on 5 separate occasions, seemingly in response to new evidence or cases not previously considered. The dates of the five separate IOC hearings were:

1. 21 June 2001
2. 21 March 2002
3. 19 September 2002
4. 7 October 2004
5. 11 July 2008

The IOC did not make an order on foot of any of the first 4 meetings, meaning that Dr Barton could continue to practice as before, without any formal restrictions. However, the IOC took account of her "voluntary" (unenforceable and unsupervised) agreement to not prescribe opiates or benzodiazepines. It was only at the fifth meeting that the IOC issued an order to formally withdraw her right to prescribe opiates or benzodiazepines. In short, it took 8 years before the GMC imposed this sensible and obvious restriction.



The Baker Report

A newly established body, the Commission for Health Improvement (CHI) got involved on foot of information it had received about practices at Gosport. The CHI began its investigation in September 2001 and published its report on 3 July 2002.

While it did not have the statutory authority to investigate the circumstances surrounding a particular death or the conduct of a particular staff member, it gave a sufficiently candid and detailed account of the situation at Gosport to alert the Chief Medical Officer (CMO) – the most senior medical advisor to the Government – to the possibility of serious malpractice at the hospital. He had also seen Professor Livesely's report in confidence which he said "makes worrying reading." The CMO immediately commissioned Professor Richard Baker to investigate the high death rate at Gosport. Professor Baker had previously carried out a similar audit in relation to deaths attributed to Dr Harold Shipman (the GP who murdered several hundred of his patients using diamorphine).

Professor Baker's investigation began on 13 September 2002. In the course of his work he came across a dossier of papers relating to attempts made in 1991 by some nurses at the hospital to challenge the treatment regime. This discovery appears to have caused some consternation at the Department of Health.

Professor Baker submitted his report to the CMO on 11 June 2003. It was based on a detailed analysis of the records of 81 suspicious deaths at Gosport. He concluded that there were serious irregularities at Gosport over a period of several years, leading to the unlawful killing of many patients. However, the government's legal adviser said that, since publication would prejudice any criminal trial against Dr Barton, it should not be published. As a result the contents of the report by Professor Baker did not become public until 2 August 2013!

Timeline of events between 1998 and 2009

It may help to reproduce here a timeline of the steps taken between 1998 and 2009 to establish what had transpired at Gosport War Memorial hospital. It was published by the *Independent on Sunday* on 15 March 2009, just a few days before the inquests approved by the Home Secretary were scheduled to begin:

1998: Gillian Mackenzie reports her mother's death to Hampshire Constabulary which launches an investigation. No charges.

1999: A second police investigation is launched after several families come forward with concerns. No charges.

July 2000: The General Medical Council first becomes aware of concerns relating to Dr Jane Barton.

June 2002: Mrs Mackenzie asks the GMC formally to investigate Dr Barton; she is informed there are no grounds for any action.

July 2002: The Commission for Health Inspection finds systemic failings in the monitoring and prescribing of medication for elderly patients at Gosport. In November 2002, the NHS Trust which runs Gosport issues an action plan in response.

September 2002: Chief Medical Officer orders an independent audit into the deaths. This report [the Baker Report] has never been made public. [*Note: It was eventually made public in 2013.*]

September 2002: Police begin a third investigation.

October 2007: CPS concludes there is insufficient evidence to prosecute any health professionals. Police reports are passed to the Portsmouth coroner, David Horsley, in early 2008.

May 2008: The Justice Minister, Jack Straw, announces an inquest into 10 of the deaths.

July 2008: GMC issues an interim order against Dr Barton which allows her to keep working with some restrictions.

18 March 2009: Inquests into 10 deaths begin.

Apart from the remarkable intransigence shown by the responsible authorities over a ten-year period, perhaps the most disturbing aspect of this timeline is the complete failure to hold anyone to account or any recognition that the pattern of unlawful killing might still be continuing.

The role of the Coroner

When, after a very considerable delay, the Department of Health finally gave approval for inquests to be held, the Coroner decided that only 10 cases would be examined (out of the 600 or more identified by the Panel in its Report). Given the issues at stake – not to mention the legal entitlement of the relatives to learn what happened to their loved ones – this was a startlingly small number. Even the police, in their third investigation, looked at 92 cases.

The Panel noted that "a Coroner is required to hold an inquest in cases where he/she has reasonable grounds to suspect that the deceased had died a violent or unnatural death or has died a sudden death of which the cause is known." (8.29) A case does not need to entail the possibility of criminal activity in order to fit this definition, so if the police saw fit to examine 92 cases, why did the Coroner confine his examination to just 10? The Report suggests that the Coroner was influenced in his decision by deficiencies in the information supplied to him by the police in 81 other cases. (8.38)



**Department of Health and Social Care,
Whitehall, London.**

The inquest hearings, which commenced on 18 March 2009, considered 21 days of evidence. This was more than two years after the Coroner himself had formed the view that the inquests were necessary. What is more, as the Panel notes, nobody involved in the management of the hospital or any senior administrator gave evidence at the inquests! The Report also indicates that some expert witnesses were not allowed to testify, that some had been coached by the police, and that others had been denied access to all records relevant to the case they were commenting on. The Coroner also rejected submissions that contained evidence of unlawful killing which, in his opinion, did not meet the standard of proof required.

"In resisting requests to widen the expert evidence...the Coroner appears from the records to have used reasons based on his own view as to why some reports were inadmissible and should not be relied upon. As a result of the approach taken, the records show that no independent expert evidence from a toxicologist or pharmacologist was sought, despite the central issue of the prescribing of diamorphine."

Gosport Hospital Report, 2018 [p.261]

The verdicts were astonishing. The jury decided that in all ten cases the drugs had been given only for therapeutic purposes. It also decided that in 5 of the 10 cases the medication used to treat and relieve their symptoms did not contribute to their deaths.

Leslie Pittock, 83;
Elsie Lavender, 84;
Helena Service, 99;
Ruby Lake, 85;
Arthur Cunningham, 79;
Robert Wilson, 73;
Enid Spurgeon, 92;
Geoffrey Packman, 68;
Elsie Devine, 88;
Sheila Gregory, 91.

**Cases examined at the formal inquest.
The persons concerned all died while
being treated on the Dryad and Daedalus
wards between 1996 and 1999.**

Fitness to Practice Hearing

In face of growing public awareness of events at Gosport, helped in no small measure by the *Independent on Sunday* and the angry response to the inquest verdicts, the General Medical Council (GMC) finally convened a fitness to practice hearing into Dr Barton. Even though the documents show that the General Medical Council had evidence against other doctors, it decided to confine its investigations to Dr Barton [p.216].

The hearing, which was held in London, began on 8 June 2009 and lasted a total of 37 days. Only 12 specimen cases were discussed during the 37 days.

At one stage during the proceedings the Chairman asked a doctor who had worked at Gosport: "Can you recall a single instance in your year on Dryad Ward where a patient was put on a mix of opiates or syringe driver who did not die?" He replied: "No, I cannot."

It also emerged during the hearings that there were NO facilities on the two wards in question – Daedalus and Dryad – for intravenous hydration, therefore patients who were unable to swallow – because they were heavily sedated – would not receive hydration, "which ultimately leads to death" [p.191] The Panel failed to comment further on this remarkable finding in its Report! Effective hydration is such a central feature of therapeutic care that its deliberate withdrawal in these cases was tantamount to unlawful killing.



The verdict said (in effect), *Don't do it again*

After a delay of several months, the panel concluded on 29 January 2010 that Dr Barton was guilty of multiple instances of serious professional misconduct. However, as hard as it is to believe, she was not struck off. The FtP panel said instead that it was "greatly impressed by the many compelling testimonials which detailed Dr Barton's safe practice over the past ten years" and believed it was in the public interest to preserve Dr Barton's services as a GP (general practitioner).

In approving this course of action, it attached a number of conditions to her continuance as a general practitioner. These included a requirement that she not prescribe or administer opiates by injection, that she not undertake palliative care, and that she serve in a group practice with at least three other GPs.

There was a general outcry from many members of the public when this verdict was read out.

The verdict was so preposterous that the Chief Executive of the GMC issued a press release which said:

"We are surprised by the decision to apply conditions in this case. Our view was that the doctor's name should have been erased from the medical register following the Panel's finding of Serious Professional Misconduct. We will be carefully reviewing the decision before deciding what further action, if any, may be necessary."

The British Medical Association condemned the Chief Executive for taking this unprecedented step, stating that it was "tantamount to an interference in due process."

Neither the GMC nor the relatives could appeal the verdict to the High Court. This could only be done through the CHRE (Council for Healthcare Regulatory Excellence). Having examined the matter the CHRE concluded in March 2010 that, while it would have been appropriate to strike Dr Barton from the register, "the test had not been met to refer the case to the High Court for appeal."

Another police investigation

The intense controversy generated by the handling of the various enquiries into the deaths at Gosport eventually led to the public enquiry headed by Bishop James Jones, whose Report was published on 18 June 2018 (on which this paper is largely based).

What will happen next? The Portsmouth 'News' reported the following on 27 July 2018:

"An investigation by a leading police officer into the historic deaths of hundreds of people at Gosport War Memorial Hospital will begin in September. Assistant Chief Constable Nick Downing, head of serious crime for Kent and Essex Police, will lead the review. Families have said there is enough evidence in the report itself for the Crown Prosecution Service to take the case on and start criminal proceedings. It comes after a four-year independent panel, led by Bishop James Jones, found 456 patients had their lives shortened while at the hospital between 1988 and 2000. The report, published last month, also found another 200 'probably' had their lives shortened."



What can we expect? *The Sunday Times* carried a full-page article on 24 June 2018 which will help to answer that question. Under the title, '**The great NHS cover-up: opiate syringe may have killed thousands**', it claimed that the Graseby syringe driver that had been used "for at least 30 years" by the NHS was faulty. It "led to the rapid infusion of dangerous doses of drugs into the bloodstream and made the behaviour of Dr Jane Barton – in charge of prescribing medicine on the Gosport wards – even more dangerous than had been thought." While conceding that the drugs has been "routinely and recklessly prescribed", the article sought to give the impression that the Gosport Report (which had just been published) was seriously defective and that its findings were unreliable. It closed with a short paragraph which many readers might not have noticed: "The Gosport panel said: "These allegations are completely unfounded and without merit or support."

This is the kind of obfuscation and mud-slinging we can expect. Even if the Graseby syringe driver was prone to malfunction occasionally – which has not been proven – this factor alone could not even begin to account for the massive death toll at Gosport, the long period of time over which the killings took place, or the rather obvious fact that no other general hospital in the UK, all of which used the same device, had a death rate that was remotely close to the one at Gosport.

CONCLUSION

As Professor Darbyshire asked: "Where do we even begin? ... The substance of this report into the killing fields of GWMH is as chilling as it is damning."

While it may seem churlish to find fault with the Report itself – since it provides a wealth of valuable factual information – it nonetheless fails to convey clearly and concisely the sheer horror of events at Gosport and the truly despicable attempts made by various authorities to cover them up. It constantly uses the bizarre euphemism, "shortened their lives", when referring to the cold-blooded murder of so many people. The moral revulsion of the Panel, such as it was, is never deemed worthy of more than an occasional expression of "surprise" in the text of the Report.

There are also two serious failures with the Report which ought to be a matter of concern. Firstly is its failure to acknowledge that the co-operation of so many people, both in the course of the killings and during the progress of the various investigations, must surely constitute one or more conspiracies. The evidence for this, as set out in the Report itself, is overwhelming. In all we identify six:

1. A conspiracy to operate over a ten year period a non-disclosed regime of involuntary euthanasia at the hospital, involving the hospital management, doctors and staff, including pharmacists and mortuary staff.
2. A conspiracy of silence to downplay to the greatest extent possible the existence of an extremely serious situation at the hospital, involving the hospital management and staff, the pharmacists, the coroners, regional health authorities, the police, elected representatives, the Crown Prosecution Service, the Department of Health, and members of the Government.

3. A conspiracy to withhold, conceal or suppress evidence of negligence and wrongdoing from patients' relatives and their representatives, involving the hospital management and staff, the regional health authorities, elected representatives, and the Department of Health.
4. A conspiracy in the national media over a period of fifteen years or more to withhold information from the public on developments at the hospital. This conspiracy has continued even after the publication of the Panel's report in June 2018, where the high profile coverage that one would normally expect of a tragedy of this magnitude is almost non-existent.
5. A conspiracy among the relevant police authorities to delay or obstruct effective scrutiny of developments at the hospital, to downplay the seriousness of the charges brought by the victim's relatives, to ignore the possibility that the unlawful killing at the hospital might be institutionalized and continuing, and to undermine the credibility and character of the relatives.
6. A conspiracy by the medical establishment, including the General Medical Council, to protect the reputations of staff and management at the hospital despite the overwhelming evidence of gross negligence and unlawful killing.

The Panel dismissed the very notion of collusion or a conspiracy when it said:

12.48 As this Report has shown, many disparate organisations were involved from 1998, and especially from 2000, spanning the health and justice systems. Between them, as is now clear from the documents, they failed to identify the nature of the underlying problem or to deal with it effectively. It is understandable that the families in particular have sought explanations as to why this was the case. There are two broad possibilities.

12.49 First, each organisation may have acted in its own interests and those of its leaders, motivated by reputation management, career self-preservation and taking the path of least resistance. This coincidence of interests would itself lead to identical responses across organisations, without there being a conspiracy between the organisations.

12.50 The second possibility is that there was collusion – a conspiracy between organisations to ensure that the views of the families were consistently frustrated. It is not clear what the underlying motivation would be for such a course, but it is understandable that the almost uniform consistency with which all concerns were dismissed and families were rebuffed might lead to suspicions of collusion or conspiracy between organisations.

12.51 The documents the Panel has reviewed do not contain evidence in support of such collusion or conspiracy. They show that the underlying explanation is the tendency of individuals in organisations, when faced with serious allegations, to handle them in a way that limits the impact on the organisation and its perceived reputation. This does not diminish the importance or the impact of organisations acting similarly and prioritising compliance with their own processes. Too readily opting for what is convenient within an organisational setting is the enemy of recognising the real significance of concerns and allegations.

These conclusions by the Panel members display a shameful disregard for the evidence before them. There is no reason whatever why the "coincidence of interests would itself lead to identical responses" (12.49) – unless there was collusion at some level. The Panel pleads its case on the basis that the documents it reviewed did not contain evidence of collusion (12.51), but this too is ridiculous. The documents could not be expected to do so! Conspirators do not normally leave evidence of their collusion on file, and where they have done so inadvertently they take steps to recover and destroy the files (which is known to have happened at Gosport). Furthermore, the Panel's argument that the investigatory organisations would have damaged their reputations if they found evidence of malpractice at Gosport is equally absurd. In what sense has the reputation of Hampshire Constabulary been enhanced through its repeated failure to deal adequately and in a professional manner with events at Gosport?

These sections of the Report – 12.48 - 12.51 – play right into the hands of those who have no desire to see the full extent of the wrongdoing in this matter brought plainly to public attention.

In addition to this we have the remarkable admission on p.191 of the Report that the wards in which the killings were carried out had NO facilities to provide patients with intravenous hydration. It wasn't even necessary under such circumstances to use a fatal dose of opiates; a high level of sedation alone would have been sufficient to kill an elderly victim in 3-4 days. (As we noted earlier, Mr Ripley, who was urgently removed to another hospital for treatment, was found to be dangerously dehydrated and would surely have died without this intervention.) It beggars belief that the Panel should gloss over a fact of such importance, a fact which shows beyond all doubt that the patients at Gosport were being systematically selected for euthanasia.

"Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction are in their paths." – Isaiah 59:7

Euthanasia and the New World Order

Let's summarize what actually happened at Gosport, based on the facts set out in the Report:

1. A group of medical staff working at or in close affiliation with Gosport Hospital conspired together over a ten-year period to murder between 650 and 850 elderly patients.
2. Staff and relatives who raised the alarm were repeatedly vilified.
3. Consistent efforts were made by staff in the health and justice systems over a period of 20 years or so to obstruct any attempt to expose wrongdoing at Gosport.
4. Where professional or judicial assessments were made, the verdicts showed an absurd disregard for the evidence of culpability and the heinous extent of the crime.
5. Had the relatives not persisted valiantly in their campaign for justice – over a 20 year period! – the mass killing at Gosport would have been forgotten.

The average person has great difficulty digesting these highly unpalatable facts. It makes absolutely no sense to kill large numbers of people in this way – unless such a death mill was part of a larger plan. And it is. The architects of the New World Order have long boasted that population control would be imposed on a worldwide basis. This would include the elimination of what they like to call "useless eaters", people whose net economic input to society is negative. Since voluntary euthanasia will make only a minor contribution to the reduction they are seeking, they must weaken popular resistance to the idea of euthanasia as a means of population control.

This will entail placing a qualitative value on human life. In an article on the Gosport Report in the *Weekly Standard* on 29 June 2018, Christine Rosen, the managing editor, suggested that the use of euphemisms like "shortening the lives" instead of *murder* or *unlawful killing* is designed to "encourage an understanding of human life as a qualitative resource whose value could be abstracted, measured, and acted upon accordingly."

This, in our opinion, is an accurate assessment of what has been happening. A variant of this idea is already being tried in China. *The Independent* reported on 22 October 2016 that a high-level policy document had just been released by the Chinese government in which it announced its intention to collect all available data on over 800 million citizens and assign them a value based on their compliance with socially constructive policies. As *The Independent* stated:

"The government hasn't announced exactly how the plan will work – for example, how scores will be compiled and different qualities weighted against one another. But the idea is that good behaviour will be rewarded and bad behaviour punished, with the Communist Party acting as the ultimate judge."

A Totalitarian Experiment

The Gosport death mill would seem to have been a totalitarian experiment along similar lines, where individuals with a low score on the "social credit system" were eliminated. The exercise was conducted in a blatant, even crude way, as if to test the length to which the public would go to resist involuntary euthanasia – 'We killed more than 600 people – what are you going to do about it?' The subsequent ineffectual efforts by relatives to get past the countless barriers placed in their path was proof that the individual is largely powerless when opposed in this way by the state. The many investigations and reports, all of which came to nothing, were merely a way of conditioning the public to accept the inevitability of euthanasia.

Those who have studied the methods used by the architects of the New World Order call this 'programmed helplessness'. It's a way of getting the masses to believe that 'resistance is futile'.

Before closing, we would note yet another glaring hole in the Gosport Report, namely its failure to advert to the existence of a network across the UK which connects all of the organisations mentioned in the Report. That network, of course, is Freemasonry – a powerful, undemocratic, anti-Christian cult. It is the principal operational arm for the New World Order in the UK and elsewhere. The British police authorities are infested with it, as is the judicial system. The military, too, have long been a bastion of Freemasonry – we would note, in passing, that Gosport War Memorial Hospital has close ties with the Royal Navy base at Portsmouth.

Unless one understands the bigger picture – the New World Order, the intense pressure to legalize euthanasia, and the highly subversive role played by Freemasonry in British society – the otherwise inexplicable events at Gosport, and the suppression of all attempts to expose them, will continue to puzzle the average person.

Remember, Satan's methods are also those of his earthly servants, "**to smite with the fist of wickedness**" (Isaiah 58:4) and not get caught.

Jeremy James
Ireland
July 29, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

What the Bible Teaches About Homosexuality

by Jeremy James



The Levite arrives at Gibeah.

One would have thought that what the Bible teaches about homosexuality would be well understood by the majority of Christians today, but this is not the case. This serious deficiency would seem to have three unrelated causes: (i) few Christians study Scripture as they should and so they lack the basic skills needed to deal adequately with this topic; (ii) by glamorizing sodomy the Enemy has made it very difficult for Christians to speak about it without seeming to be hampered by irrational prejudice; and (iii) the traditional Biblical teaching on sodomy was never deemed by theologians to warrant an in-depth study, primarily because its abominable character was fully evident to anyone who lived and believed God's Word.

With so many medical experts and academic luminaries teaching that sodomy is a normal form of sexual expression for a small but significant percentage of humanity, we can easily forget that it has never been deemed normal or mainstream by pagan societies. Despite many claims to the contrary, no civilization has ever regarded homosexuality as a 'lifestyle choice' on a par with monogamous marriage between two 'heterosexuals'. It was never used for purposes of determining inheritance or succession and, as far as we can tell, was never solemnized by marriage (except by the homosexuals themselves). In short, sodomy was always viewed down through history much as it was viewed by our grandparents, an aberrant form of sexual behavior in which a small number of people indulged in secret for their carnal pleasure.

**"Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination?
nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush:"**

– Jeremiah 6:15

The nearest sodomy ever got to attaining mainstream status was in militaristic societies, where radical homosexuals ruled with an iron fist, and in societies where sodomy was incorporated into a religious activity, mainly temple prostitution. Even in that context it was imposed from above by a priestly caste who were themselves homosexual.

Suppression of the Facts

These are simple facts of history which the homosexual community today is anxious to suppress. Homosexuality has never been normal. It has never been mainstream. It has never been regarded, even by pagan societies, as anything more than a coarse form of sexual expression which destroyed the social standing of the passive participant in the sex act and enhanced the social dominance of the active party. The power to sodomize and the power to rule were closely linked. That is how it has always been and how it continues to be. Homosexuality is all about power and carnal pleasure. Unfortunately our society today has been tricked into thinking otherwise.



**Shem and Japheth cover the nakedness of Noah
after he is homosexually abused by Ham's son, Canaan
– see Appendix A**

We now live in the time that Christ warned about, when sodomy would be accepted as normal by society at large. When he said the End Time would be like "the days of Noah" or Sodom and Gomorrah he was referring to widespread moral corruption and sexual deviancy:

**"And as it was in the days of Noah,
so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man."**

– Luke 17:26

"Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded; But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all. Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed." – Luke 17:28-30

The modern Bible twisters would like us to think that the passage relating to Noah and the Flood was speaking of the so-called Nephilim, strange hybrids comprising human and supernatural genetic material. But in doing so they are trying to distract our attention from the real cause of both calamities – sexual perversion among humans. The Word of God sums it up with shocking candour in Genesis 6:5 -

"And GOD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually."

Man's fallen imagination

What is the most common and persistent expression today – or any time – of our debased human imagination? It is sexual perversion in all its forms. Sexual fantasies and desires of every kind, including the most depraved and unnatural, are produced with ease by our fallen imagination. And unless we exercise control over this perverse and rebellious faculty, it will control us.



Abraham evicts Hagar on the insistence of Sarah following the occasion where Ishmael "mocked" Isaac – see [Appendix A](#).

The entire earth at the time of Noah was populated by men and women who indulged their sexual fantasies without restraint. Sodomy must have been endemic. Children were probably sexualized at an early age and encouraged to 'follow their feelings'. Be whatever 'gender' you like, act out whatever sexual fantasy that pleases you – that was and still is man's idea of freedom. The world at the time of Noah was probably the most 'liberated' society that ever existed, but it was steeped in wickedness. This is why God destroyed it completely (apart from eight individuals).

He also destroyed the cities of the plain – Sodom, Gomorrah, Admah and Zeboim – for the same reason. What is more he did it in such a way that it would stand forever as a ghastly monument to the black, forbidding depths of the human heart. The fire and brimstone literally embalmed the cities. We can even find today, scattered across the bleak terrain, remnants of the sulphur balls that once rained down from the sky and destroyed the Sodomites.

He did this because He loves us and does not want us to destroy ourselves. This is why He sent His own Son to free us from our own wretched condition.

Man is not in the process of becoming alienated from God – for he *already* is! And our depraved imagination is proof of this, if proof were needed. Left to his own devices, there is nothing man can do to correct or heal his degenerate condition. What is more, without an anchor in truth, lost in the sea of his own imagination, he will drift even further from God and revel even more in his own immorality.

This is what the first three chapters of Romans is all about! Carnal man hates these chapters because they show him for what he is.

Romans Chapter 1

"For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness; Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them." (1:18-19)

"Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened." (1:21)

"Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves: Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen." (1:24-25)

"For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet." (1:26-27)

"And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient; Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them." (1:28-32)

The Bible is unequivocal about homosexuality

If the Bible made no reference anywhere else to the wickedness of the sin of sodomy, chapter 1 of Romans would suffice. It declares unequivocally that, not only is sodomy a sin, but it is possibly the most pernicious sin of all. Rooted in a reprobate mind, it has immense destructive power, leading in due course to many other expressions of rebellion, sins which in their own right are among the worst of which man is capable, even murder.



A gang of homosexuals assail Lot's house.

The radical left who control and direct the homosexual movement loath chapter one of Romans. And they loath the Apostle Paul because he condemned this vice with great force and clarity. In order to get around this they try to portray Paul as the 'inventor' of Christianity, claiming that he hijacked the teachings and doctrines of Jesus – which were steeped in tolerance and compassion, love and acceptance – and replaced them with a narrow dogmatism and judgmental elitism that harked back to the Old Testament. They claim that, if he were here today, Jesus would welcome and embrace the homosexual community and commend them for their honesty, their openness, and their willingness to suffer patiently for so long at the hands of religious bigots who resent the great love that they have for one another.

As we shall see, this is Marxist propaganda from start to finish, a cynical Satanic mockery of all that the Bible teaches.

God's Plan for humanity v Satan's Plan for humanity

To fully appreciate the Biblical condemnation of sodomy, we must examine it in the context of God's plan for humanity. We were asked to "**Be fruitful, and multiply,**" but sodomites cannot do this. We are asked to participate in the institution of marriage, where one woman and one man commit themselves to each other for life and live as "**one flesh.**" Exclusive monogamy provided the foundation on which the whole of society flourished and expanded. But sodomites cannot marry – for obvious biological reasons. The best they can do is mimic – in the public eye – the way they see genuine married couples behaving. One of them may behave in an effeminate manner, but such behavior only serves to emphasize the fact that their relationship is merely an imitation of the real thing.



The Book of Proverbs condemns sodomy in the strongest possible terms. Alas, most readers tend to interpret its message solely from a 'heterosexual' standpoint and fail to see the breadth of its application. Consider the following verses from chapter 7. They describe a young man, "**void of understanding,**" who foolishly wanders out into the night to find a lascivious woman to satisfy his lust. The writer sees this naïve and vulnerable young lad from his window:

"For at the window of my house I looked through my casement, and beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man void of understanding, passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house, in the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night:" (verses 6-9)

She is on the lookout for someone just like him, filled with the same lust:

"So she caught him, and kissed him, and with an impudent face said unto him... Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves." (verses 13 & 18)

Perhaps he had some doubts, but it is now too late:

**"With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the
flattering of her lips she forced him." (verse 21)**

The Word of God goes on to describe the spiritual implications of what this young man has just done:

**"He goeth after her straightway,
as an ox goeth to the slaughter,
or as a fool to the correction of the stocks;
Till a dart strike through his liver;
as a bird hasteth to the snare,
and knoweth not that it is for his life.
Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children,
and attend to the words of my mouth.
Let not thine heart decline to her ways,
go not astray in her paths.
For she hath cast down many wounded:
yea, many strong men have been slain by her.
Her house is the way to hell,
going down to the chambers of death."
(verses 22-27)**

How does this differ from an occasion where a young man goes to a 'gay' bar for the first time and meets someone he "fancies," is charmed by his fine words, and then goes back with him to his apartment? It doesn't.

In all of its essentials the words of chapter 7 apply with equal force to the homosexual lifestyle, the cruising, the pickups, the anonymous sex – and the dreadful spiritual consequences. A dart has cut through the young man's liver; he is like a bird caught in a snare; he has gone to a house on the road to hell and actually risks **"going down to the chambers of death."**

While there are many passages in the Bible which condemn the sin of sodomy, few depict its dark implications as sharply as this one. The licentious act and its destructive effects are set out very clearly. The message is the same regardless of the gender of those involved.

What makes this passage particularly apt is how well it characterizes the 'gay' lifestyle, where a misguided youth is seduced and exploited by an older predator, drawn ever deeper into a situation where his lust overwhelms his better judgment.

In itself, Chapter 7 of Proverbs, just like chapter one of Romans, can be seen as a conclusive and unambiguous rejection of sodomy. Taken together they constitute a powerful warning from the loving God who made us. If we decide, against all counsel, to pursue this 'lifestyle' – with reckless disregard for the consequences – we are committing spiritual suicide. This is what the Word of God is telling us.

"Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make them the members of an harlot? God forbid. What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh. But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit."

– 1 Corinthians 6:15-17

Sexual fidelity between a man and his wife

Notice that this Biblical warning is not dependent on Leviticus, the book that most homosexuals blame as the source reference for all who criticize their 'lifestyle' -

"Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination."

– Leviticus 18:22;

"If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them." – Leviticus 20:13

Every book of the Bible is predicated on the belief that sodomy is sin. It is not a doctrine that can be quietly pushed to one side as though it were peripheral to what the Bible is "really" about. The Word of God condemns fornication, idolatry, covetousness, and the lust of the flesh in so many places that it would be impossible in a paper like this to enumerate them all. And every one of them echoes the fundamental fact that sodomy is sin.



No one can deny that the Bible condemns fornication. Given that sodomy is fornication between two people of the same sex, then every time the Word of God condemns fornication it is also condemning sodomy.

In light of this it is disturbing to come across books and essays which purport to list the passages in the Bible that explicitly condemn sodomy but which fail to acknowledge that this condemnation is implicit throughout all aspects of Biblical doctrine. A great many Christian writers and commentators are guilty of making this error.

One solemn outcome of this is the false belief (commonly held) that, since Jesus did not explicitly say "Sodomy is wrong" in the course of his earthly mission, then either it must be acceptable in his eyes or, if not, its sinfulness must be of a far lesser degree than the Old Testament implies. The truth is that Jesus did not abrogate or diminish any part of the Law of Moses. He came, not to abolish the Law, but to fulfil it.

Jesus mixed with sinners, yes, but not in the way that many suppose. The sinners he mixed with were REPENTANT sinners. There is a vast difference between the sinner who repents and the one who refuses to repent. BOTH are sinners, but only one is washed in the blood of the Lamb.

If you cannot see this distinction then you are missing a hugely important aspect of Christ's mission here on earth. The church welcomes REPENTANT sinners, but it cannot open its doors to someone who refuses to repent.

The Apostle Paul at Corinth

Paul himself addressed Christians at Corinth who had formerly indulged in homosexual behavior before they came to Christ:

"Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God." – 1 Corinthians 6:9-11

The Apostle confirms in this passage that homosexual behavior is elective behavior and that the Christians at Corinth who truly repented were freed completely from its destructive grip.



The epistle of Jude was probably written after the fall of Jerusalem in 70 AD, which was some decades after Paul had addressed the church at Corinth. Jude notes that the church he was addressing had fallen into "**lasciviousness**" (where one's behavior is driven largely by thoughts about sex). He refers to the men of Sodom and Gomorrah, who had given themselves over to "**fornication**" and "**going after strange flesh**." Such people "**defile the flesh**" and "**despise dominion**" – that is, they utterly refuse to be corrected. Sound familiar? He then goes on to say that such behavior would be widespread as the End Time approached. In short, Jude was condemning the apostate Christians in the region who had returned to their former homosexual practices:

"For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ...Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities...But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ; How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts. These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit." (Jude 4, 7, 8, 17-19)



The destruction of Sodom.

Homosexual sin was a constant temptation for many in the early church, but it was not tolerated under any circumstances by true believers. We know this, not only from the verses we have just been considering, but also from an important incident that Paul recounts in his first letter to the Corinthians:

"It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife. And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you. For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this deed, In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus." (1 Corinthians 5:1-5)

What was the young man's sin? He was conducting a sexual relationship with a woman who had previously been married to his father. Given the context, we would assume that the young man's father was a widower who had married a second time to a younger woman. After he died his son entered into a relationship with the same woman. They may have been deeply in love and totally committed to one another – but they were living in sin.

Dealing with serious sin in the church

The Law of Moses made it perfectly clear that a man could never sleep with a woman who had been in a sexual relationship with his father. This was regarded even by Gentiles at the time as an unnatural act. Why then was such conduct tolerated by the church at Corinth? Paul commanded that they immediately put the young man out of the church. In doing so they were giving him **"unto Satan"** – the prince of this world. This would expose the young man to the full implications of his sin. Hopefully, when confronted by its destructive effects, he might acknowledge his sin and repent.

Paul loved that man. He wanted to see him **"saved in the day of the Lord Jesus."** And if this meant putting him out of the church, then so be it. He was also deeply concerned at the damage that would be done to the church at Corinth by allowing such sin to flaunt itself.

It is important to note that the sin did not involve sodomy. The young man was in a relationship with a woman, not a man, and engaging in normal sexual activity. Nevertheless, his sin was exceedingly harmful, both to himself and to the church at Corinth.



How would Paul have dealt with a case involving a member of the church at Corinth who was known to be in a homosexual relationship? Would he have taken a less severe course of action? No, he wouldn't. He'd have acted just as swiftly and just as decisively. Such a person would have been put out of the church until he decided to repent. In short, he too would have been given **"unto Satan."**

Professing Christians today are so heavily indoctrinated by modern culture that the vast majority of them cannot understand why Paul did what he did. They cannot see that sin is sin and cannot be ignored.

Christians only judge Christians

This is a church matter for church members only. It does not apply to anyone outside the church. There would have been hundreds, if not thousands of sodomites and fornicators in Corinth at that time. However, Paul had no 'jurisdiction' in relation to any of them, other than those who had professed Christ and become members of the church. He made this very plain when he said:

"For what have I to do to judge them also that are without [i.e. outside the church]? do not ye judge them that are within [i.e. within the church]? But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person."

– 1 Corinthians 5:12-13

God judges all who are outside the church. It is not the role of Christians to do so. Paul would not have handed out 'anti-gay' leaflets at a Gay Pride parade. Rather he did exactly as Christ instructed each one of us to do – he shared the Gospel. If, while doing so, we are asked about the homosexual 'lifestyle' then, naturally, we will explain the Biblical position.

Having said that, Christians have a legitimate right to express their concerns about the health implications for society of the homosexual lifestyle, the measures taken by homosexuals to induct young people into a life of sodomy, and the campaign of hatred that radical homosexuals are conducting against anyone, especially Christians, who raise concerns of any kind about their homosexual behavior.



Sulphur balls just like this can still be found in the plain west of the Dead Sea.

Jesus condemned sodomy

Some would object that Christ would not have acted with the same severity as Paul, but they are greatly mistaken. He was enraged by the arrogance and hypocrisy of those who sold goods in the Temple and even fashioned a scourge from a length of cord to whip them. He overturned their tables and rebuked them in no uncertain terms. When Peter innocently suggested that Christ would surely not meet with a brutal death in Jerusalem, he turned away and publicly denounced him with the words, **"Get thee behind me, Satan!"**

Christ hated hypocrisy, lies and wickedness. His loud and frequent denunciations of the Pharisees are probably the most severe of their kind in the whole of Scripture. The pride of the Pharisees is no different from the pride of the sodomites who insist they are righteous – just like the Pharisees – and who sneer at anyone who would dare to question them – just like the Pharisees.

The ultimate sin is pride. Satan was filled with this poison and has striven from time immemorial to pour its soul-destroying bile into the hearts of all who hear his siren call.

Ezekiel connected the same pride with events at Sodom:

"Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy." (Ezekiel 16:49)

Is it any wonder then that the homosexual lobby makes frequent use of the word PRIDE to mark its flamboyant public displays of sexual rebellion?

The apostle Paul was only too aware of the fatal consequences of all this for the individual:

"But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them." – 2 Corinthians 4:3-4



The Book of Revelation

It is significant that Christ addressed the question of sodomy directly after he had completed his earthly sojourn:

"I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last. Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city. For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie. I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star."

– Revelation 22:13-16

In this passage "**whoremongers**" refers to all those who exploit others sexually. This would include sodomites. But the passage also includes a direct reference to sodomites through its use of the word "**dogs**". Christian scholars in the past were reluctant to speak widely about the meaning of the word "dogs" in this passage since it describes something obscene and entirely unsuitable for the ears of women and children. As a result the real meaning of the word is lost on many modern readers.

The word 'dog' in this context has the same meaning that it has in Deuteronomy 23:18

"Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these are abomination unto the LORD thy God." – Deuteronomy 23:18

A 'dog' is a sodomite in a pagan temple, the passive participant in the anal sex act. The Word of God is telling us that the money he receives is an "abomination" unto the LORD, which means the act itself must be even more repugnant than the word "abomination" can convey. As Gesenius says, the word 'dog' is used to denote a male prostitute since his behaviour is as shameless as that of a dog.



The island of Patmos, where the Apostle John wrote the Book of Revelation

Many male temple prostitutes were emasculated. Ritual sex in a religious context was common in ancient times. It made something obscene seem socially acceptable. A man who allowed himself to be sodomised by other men would normally be reviled and would occupy an even lower position on the social scale than a female prostitute. However, if his services were provided in a religious context, they could be construed as a proxy means of copulating with the goddess. The sodomite was deemed to be possessed by the goddess and could thereby act as a conduit of her supernatural power to anyone who had anal sex with him.

This is Satan at his most cunning. A demon-possessed man uses sex to seduce another man and bring him under the power of darkness. It is quite possible that some of the active participants in this grotesque act received a supernatural 'buzz', rather like a drug addict having a 'trip'. His supernaturally charged encounter fixed an indelible craving in his mind which lured him back again and again to satisfy his lust and, if possible, to regain the same 'high' he received on his initial visit.

CONCLUSION

We can see a great similarity in all of this between the addiction that many homosexuals have to frequent anonymous sex with strangers and people whose lives are ruined through their addiction to alcohol or drugs. A form of demonic oppression is common to them all.

In chapter 22 of the Book of Revelation Jesus himself declared that whoremongers and sodomites – unrepentant homosexuals – will not enter his kingdom. They are placed in the same bracket as murderers and idolators.

This is not something that Christians – sinners all – have decided. It is something that God Himself has decided. We can only sound the warning.

As Christians we love all who are made in the image and likeness of God. No-one is excluded. It truly saddens all who are born-again to see the pain and anguish of those who are trapped in any of Satan's many deceptions, including homosexuality. Most homosexuals suffer terribly from their condition – the loneliness can be heartbreaking. This is a further reason why, as Christians, we do not validate their condition, but present (as best we can), in a loving and understanding way, the Biblical position. Satan wants to convince all who are in his grip that there is no way out, that this is who they "really are", and that the sooner they submit to their queer desires, the sooner they will find inner peace and contentment. But they are deceived by the Great Deceiver.

It is our task and our privilege as Christians to declare God's Word and to share the peace and joy of the gospel with all who are lost. It doesn't matter WHY they are lost. We can't convict anyone of their sin. This is a place which the individual must arrive at himself, through the convicting power of the Holy Spirit.

Many will hate us for sharing the gospel. Some will receive it and some won't. But many of those who reject it will not be satisfied to leave the matter there. Instead they will use the Biblical teaching on homosexuality as an excuse to verbally assail the evangelist: **"If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more shall they call them of his household?" (Matthew 10:25).**

The spirit of sodomy is the spirit of rebellion against God. Once that spirit is aroused, it can blaze with an anger that will shock the average person.

We assert our right as Christians to preach the gospel without constraints. The architects of the New World Order are using the homosexual movement – and the deep unhappiness that blights the lives of so many of its members – to attack Christianity, suppress the gospel and close down our churches. Unless Christians stand firmly on God's Word and recognize the wickedness of sodomy for what it is, they will fall beneath the wheels of the great Satanic juggernaut – the New World Order and its vile Antichrist agenda.

Jeremy James
Ireland
August 06, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

The Sexual Connotation of the Hebrew word H6711

The Hebrew word *tsâchaq* has, in certain contexts, a clear sexual connotation which is not captured in Strong's definition of the word [H6711]:

Strong's Definition - H6711: *tsâchaq*, tsaw-khak'; a primitive root; to laugh outright (in merriment or scorn); by implication, to sport: – laugh, mock, play, make sport.

In the following four passages it means to engage in sexual play (as in the first two instances) or to sexually abuse someone (which was the charge that Potiphar's wife brought against Joseph).

"...and, behold, Isaac was sporting [H6711] with Rebekah his wife." (Genesis 26:8)

**"...and the people sat down to eat and to drink,
and rose up to play. [H6711]" (Exodus 32:6)**

**"See, he hath brought in an Hebrew unto us to mock [H6711] us;
he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice:"
(Genesis 39:14)**

**"And she spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew
servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock [H6711]
me:" (Genesis 39:17)**

Since Sarah became extremely angry with Hagar over the behavior of her son, Ishmael, the word "mocking" carried a sexual connotation on that occasion also:

**"And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian,
which she had born unto Abraham, mocking. [H6711]"
(Genesis 21:9)**

Noah, Ham and Canaan

Many Bible commentators interpret Genesis 9:24-25 to mean that Noah was sexually abused in his drunken state by his son, Ham, but they are mistaken:

**"And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son
had done unto him. And he said, Cursed be Canaan;
a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren."**

The "younger son" in this passage is Ham's son, Canaan. It was Ham who came upon the scene and called his two brothers, Shem and Japheth, to cover their father. Noah's curse was directed, not at Ham, but at the culprit, Canaan.

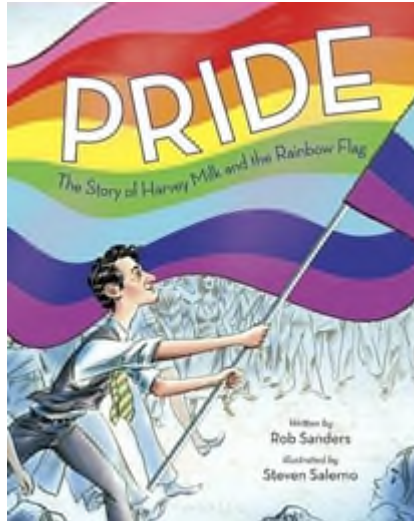
The term "son" is often used in the Bible to refer to a grandson, or even, on occasion, a later descendant. Canaan, Noah's grandson, was the son of Noah in that sense. See, for example, Genesis 29:5 which reads: **"And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor?"** – even though Laban's father was Bethuel, not Nahor.

This was the first of several examples in the Bible of homosexual sin. The Biblical rule of interpretation known as 'the law of first instance' underlines the great wickedness of this sin (along with the sin of incest). As a consequence of his evil deed, Canaan came under a curse, a solemn judgment which every one of his descendants would have to endure.

Through this dark episode the Word of God gave us a solemn warning of the wickedness that is deeply ingrained in man's fallen nature. We are also shown the terrible consequences for mankind if sexual perversion is allowed to take hold. We are given proof of this when the land settled by the Canaanites became filled with sexual perversion of every kind, to the point where God commanded the children of Israel to utterly destroy them ("**For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled**" – **Leviticus 18:27**). Alas, they failed to fully accomplish this task and paid a very high price for their disobedience.

Understanding Homosexuality: An Open Letter to Born-again Christians

by Jeremy James



Dear Believer,

For years the tobacco industry had tried to convince us that cigarette smoking was safe and that it posed no threat to one's health. They employed highly qualified scientists and other professionals to conduct trials and various studies to 'prove' that this was the case. But, as we all know, they were lying.

The modern pharmaceutical industry is no different. The same pathological standard of ethics applies. They conduct their trials, decide what counts as a therapeutic 'benefit', exempt themselves from litigation with clever rules, and make huge profits while at the same time disguising the real harm being done by some of their products.

The Super-rich Elite have a goal

This is corporate America, owned and controlled by a super-rich Elite. The same corporate interests are promoting another 'product' today, one which is no less addictive than tobacco and many psychotropic drugs. The 'product' in question is actually a lifestyle, but once their customers get hooked on this lifestyle, they find it next to impossible to revert to their original state.

Why do big corporations go out of their way to sponsor the LGBT agenda? The number who are stepping up to the plate is quite astonishing (See the chart overleaf). There is no immediate financial advantage for them in doing so, and yet they are collectively promoting a set of values which bear no relationship to the other products and services that they provide. Statistics show that no more than 2.5% of the adult population identify as "gay," so the positive impact on sales and customer loyalty must be slight, and possibly even non-existent if one factors in the potential loss of customers with conservative values.

Something else must be going on.

The understand what that is we must look, not to the corporations themselves, but to the cabal of ultra-rich families who own and control them.

As we have shown in previous papers, these people, whom we dub 'the Elite', have a long-term plan to secure control over the entire earth and run it in accordance with their ancient Babylonian philosophy. These people are Luciferians and they want to establish what they call a *New World Order*. They hate Christianity and are following a highly sophisticated strategy to weaken and destroy it. The LGBT agenda is one of the many tools they are using for this purpose.



Some of the major companies with a 100% 'pro-LGBT' rating by the Human Rights Campaign.

The Elite created the modern countries known as 'Communist China' and the 'Soviet Union' in the 20th century to serve as the principal instruments of worldwide political change in the 21st century. These hammers of Marxism will be used to bring down the United States, the greatest barrier to the formation of the totalitarian regime they have in mind.

However, in addition to these external instruments of change, the Elite are also using a range of socially corrosive devices to weaken the US from within. These include drugs, pornography, sexual deviancy, religious scepticism, neopagan cults, humanism, the dumbing-down of education, and mass programming via movies, television and popular music.

This program of subversion has been working effectively for decades. We are now at the stage where gender itself is under attack, where 'male' and 'female' are supposedly no more than social constructs, where the sexual mutilation of gender-confused children is deemed to be therapeutic, and where a bearded man in high heels and a red dress can enter a woman's bathroom.



A Queer Thing Happened to America
by Michael L Brown

The homosexual lifestyle is being heavily promoted by the Elite because it is so spiritually destructive. A society that allows itself to be infiltrated and swayed by its *Anything goes* philosophy will quickly lose the ability to discriminate in all other areas of morality. Universal moral norms will swiftly succumb to arguments based on manmade values, scientific studies, and cultural preferences. Once a behavior or practice can be packaged as a 'human right' it can then be sold to the masses.

Rules for Radicals

A comprehensive strategy for widespread social subversion was set out in popular form by the Marxist, Saul Alinsky, in his book, ***Rules for Radicals: A Pragmatic Primer for Realistic Radicals*** (1971). Its dedication page reads:

"Lest we forget at least an over-the-shoulder acknowledgment to the very first radical: from all our legends, mythology and history (and who is to know where mythology leaves off and history begins – or which is which), the first radical known to man who rebelled against the establishment and did it so effectively that he at least won his own kingdom – Lucifer."

The strategy that the Elite are using to integrate the homosexual lifestyle into society is fully consistent with the Luciferian principles established by Alinsky. It was set out in ***After the Ball: How America Will Conquer its Fear and Hatred of Gays in the 90s*** (1989) by Marshall Kirk and Hunter Madsen. The authors showed how the homosexual lobby could deceive the public by misrepresenting the true nature of sodomy and portraying its practitioners as a misunderstood minority who were 'born this way.' They stressed that the public should never be shown – until it was too late – the aspects of their 'lifestyle' that revealed its dark and disturbing core, such as men in leather, drag queens, "bull dykes," and 'cruising' in public bathrooms. It was especially important that "gays be portrayed as victims of prejudice" and that "imagery of [homosexual] sex should be downplayed."

The Elite financed this program, and the mainstream media – which is completely controlled by the Elite – put it into practice. The truth about homosexuality and the homosexual 'lifestyle' has NEVER been told in the mainstream media. The public have been tricked into believing the highly sanitized '*Will & Grace*' version of sodomy, where disease is unknown, perversion is never mentioned or even suggested, and kissy-kissy conquers all.



The betrayal goes all the way to the top.

The Reality behind the Lifestyle

In the following pages we will review the reality behind the homosexual lifestyle. Much of the material we are citing may be found in a highly informative book – ***The Health Hazards of Homosexuality*** – published by MassResistance, Massachusetts, in 2017. It was compiled under the editorial direction of Brian Camenker and carries a strong endorsement by Dr Paul Church, Assistant Clinical Professor of Surgery at the Harvard Medical School. The many case studies and reports that it cites were prepared by qualified medical professionals, sociologists, and others with a proven competence in this field of research. All sources are clearly documented. Indeed, some of the material cited, and the concerns expressed, come from commentators who support the homosexual lifestyle.

Before we give details from reliable sources of the health hazards of homosexuality, it may help if we give just five quotations cited in the book. Taken together they present a very troubling assessment of this risk-laden 'lifestyle' -

"With all its sexual and social activity, the "gay life" provides no more than an alienated and isolated existence for many homosexuals." – Herbert Hendin MD, former head of the American Suicide Foundation, from '*Suicide in America*' (1995) [p.60]

"Gay men are cynical about love precisely because they've been so disappointed by it, need it so badly, and are so afraid that it's now too late." – '*After the Ball*' (1989) by homosexual authors M Kirk and D Madsen [p.68]

"The Advocate, the premier magazine for homosexual readers, reports that a minimum of seventy-five percent of its readers admit to engaging in violent sex; twenty percent engaged in sadistic 'bondage and discipline'; and fifty-five percent engaged in other sex acts using painful objects."

– Dr Judith Reisman [p.85]

"In the gay life, fidelity is almost impossible. Since part of the compulsion of homosexuality seems to be a need on the part of the homophile to 'absorb' masculinity from his sexual partners, he must be constantly on the lookout for [new partners]." – William Aaron (homosexual author), from his autobiographical book, *'Straight'* [p.96]

"Few homosexual relationships last longer than two years, with many men reporting hundreds of lifetime partners."

– M Pollak (1985) *'Western Sexuality: Practice and Precept in Past and Present Times'* [p.98]

Note: Page numbers refer to the book by MassResistance

Warning to readers

The reader may find some of the following information disturbing. We certainly did. Nevertheless, there is an onus on those who are concerned for the welfare of those who have been lured into the trap of homosexuality to understand its sordid lifestyle. We have deliberately omitted many lurid and sickening details and cited only the minimum we feel is necessary to convey the stark reality behind the 'gay' veneer.

Lest the above quotations seem unduly selective, designed perhaps to focus on something that affects only a minority of homosexuals, we give below an excerpt from a refreshingly honest article in *The Guardian* (UK), 20 October 2016, which was headed, ***Gay men are battling a demon more powerful than HIV – and it's hidden***. Its author, Owen Jones, is homosexual:

It's an issue covered by the former *Attitude* editor Matthew Todd in his utterly brilliant – and disturbing – recent book ***Straight Jacket***. He identifies a number of problems that most gay men, if they were honest, would at least recognise: "Disproportionately high levels of depression, self-harm and suicide; not uncommon problems with emotional intimacy... and now a small but significant subculture of men who are using, some injecting, seriously dangerous drugs, which despite accusations of hysteria from the gatekeepers of the gay PR machine, are killing too many people." He lists a disturbing number of gay friends, acquaintances and people in the public eye who struggled with addictions and took their own lives.

The statistics are indeed alarming. According to Stonewall research in 2014, 52% of young LGBT people report they have, at some point, self-harmed; a staggering 44% have considered suicide; and 42% have sought medical help for mental distress. Alcohol and drug abuse are often damaging forms of self-medication to deal with this underlying distress. A recent study by the LGBT Foundation found that drug use among LGB people is seven times higher than the general population, binge drinking is twice as common among gay and bisexual men, and substance dependency is significantly higher.

There is immense pain and sorrow in Mr Jones' account of the lives of many homosexuals in the UK. No doubt it reflects a similarly tragic reality in many other parts of the world, including the US. Unfortunately, like Matthew Todd (whom he quotes), he puts the blame for all this on *other people*:

The problem gay people have isn't their sexuality, but rather society's attitude to it...our experience of growing up in a society that still does not fully accept that people can be anything other than heterosexual...

Rather than try to refute this misdiagnosis, we'll look first at what these people are actually doing to themselves.



Bill Whatcott (left) and Peter LaBarbera. Mr Whatcott was jailed in Canada in 2018 for peacefully distributing literature which some gays found offensive. Radical homosexuals despise Bible-believing Christians and want them silenced. Like all radicals, they hate free speech.

Promiscuity

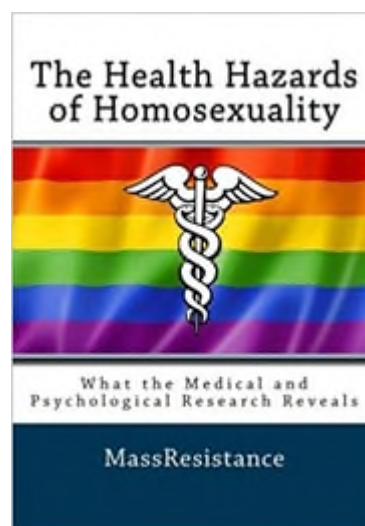
In their influential work, *Homosexualities: A Study of Diversity Among Men and Women* (1978), A Bell and M Weinberg reported that 83% of the homosexual men in their study had 50 or more partners in their lifetime, 43% had 500 or more; and 28% had 1,000 or more.

Even though these statistics are disputed by the homosexual community, primarily because they are so revealing, they are confirmed by many other studies.

Bell & Weinberg also reported that 70% of homosexuals admitting to having sex on only one occasion with over 50% of their partners. This shows that promiscuous sex with strangers is extremely common among the 'gay' community. [We will continue to use the word 'partners' in the same sense that these academics are using it, even though it is somewhat misleading. A partner is normally someone we know and respect, someone with whom we have formed a relationship, and about whom we know a great deal. These 'gay partners' however are mostly nameless individuals whom their furtive defiler might not even recognize the following day.]

According to *Western Sexuality: Practice and Precept in Past and Present Times* (1985) by M Pollak, "few homosexual relationships last longer than two years, with many men reporting hundreds of lifetime partners."

Most of these statistics were compiled before the radical leaders of the homosexual movement realized that they would harm attempts to 'normalize' their lifestyle. The wealthy power brokers behind the 'gay' movement would appear to have exerted pressure on the medical establishment to ignore or play down this alarming level of promiscuity. Even the CDC (Center for Disease Control in the US), which is statutorily obliged to alert the public to new and emerging vectors of disease, is largely silent on the issue.



Published in 2017.

A study in the *Journal of Sex Research* (1997) by P Van de Ven *et al* found that the modal range, over a lifetime, for the total number of sex partners was 101-500. [Modal range means the value in a set of numbers that occurs most frequently. Therefore most older homosexually active men have between 101 and 500 sexual partners in their lifetime.] The same study found that 10%-15% of homosexuals had over a 1000 sexual partners in their lifetime.

As many writers and commentators have noted, not just academics, promiscuity is the norm among homosexuals. Casual sex with strangers is a universal compulsion. The following sections will shed further light on this deeply unsettling phenomenon.

Fidelity

The homosexual community has long argued that committed partners should be allowed to contract legal civil marriages. Many countries now allow this. For example, to their shame, the people of Ireland voted overwhelmingly in 2015 to grant 'marital' status to homosexual unions. However, few homosexuals have any interest in commitment and those who do prefer to enter into an 'open' arrangement which permits each of them to pursue occasional sexual activity with other partners.

Studies show that only 4% of male homosexuals are "married" (or cohabiting in a relationship akin to marriage). The corresponding figure for lesbians is 6%.

The promiscuity of homosexuals does not disappear when they enter a live-in relationship. Numerous studies show that the urge to wander is so strong that virtually every relationship will be marred by cheating.



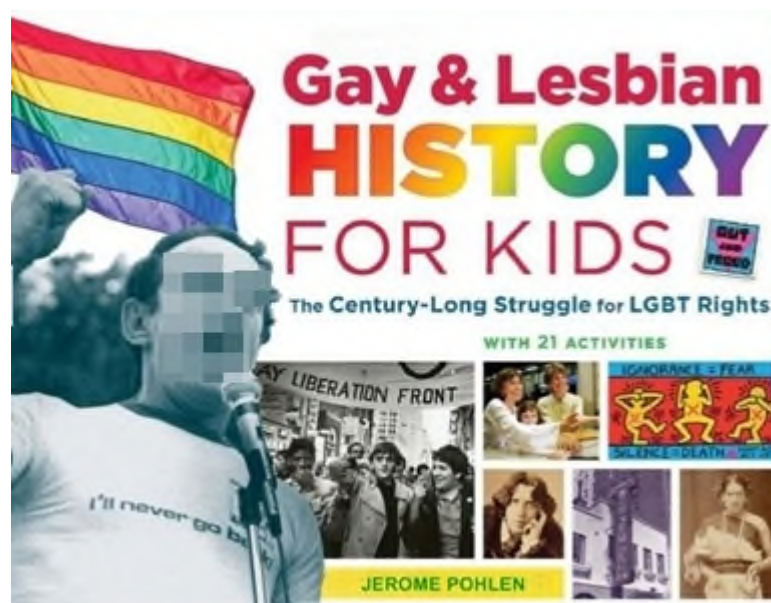
Books describing the lies and venality of pedophile 'sexologist', Alfred Kinsey.

The homosexual authors of *After the Ball* (1989) state: "Gay men are cynical about love precisely because they've been so disappointed by it, need it so badly, and are so afraid that it's now too late." This is an important observation by writers who are very familiar with the homosexual scene.

Studies show that most homosexual live-in relationships are of short duration, seldom lasting more than three years. Sachir & Robins – *Male & Female Sexuality* (1973) – found that the average male homosexual live-in relationship lasts between two and three years. Even where both partners claim to crave stability and fidelity, they seem to be continually on the lookout for something better.

As homosexual author William Aaron stated in his autobiographical book, *Straight*: "In the gay life, fidelity is almost impossible. Since part of the compulsion of homosexuality seems to be a need on the part of the homophile to "absorb" masculinity from his sexual partners, he must be constantly on the lookout for [new partners]."

This is borne out by Bell & Weinberg (1978) who found that only 1% of sexually active men had fewer than five sexual partners in their lifetime, while Pollak (1985) found that gay men have "an average of several dozen partners a year" and "some hundreds in a lifetime." He felt compelled to describe the homosexual lifestyle as one of "tremendous promiscuity."



These statistics would strongly suggest that homosexuals have great difficulty relating to each other, and not just to the community at large. Their mutual relationships, as far as they go, are largely narcissistic and exploitative, characterized mainly by a craving for fresh sexual encounters and the emotional anticipation that precedes them.

Homosexual authors Kirk and Madsen captured this sad reality – *After the Ball* (1989) – when they noted that "... the unattractive have little or no success in the bars ...though they do turn a long, long series of tricks [sexual encounters], (they) have great difficulty in forging lasting friendships with their own narcissistic, bitchy, rejecting kind."

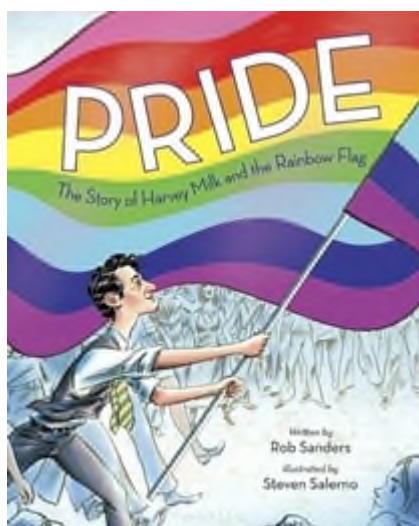
Clearly the desire to hold a relationship together by any means possible must account for the frequency of 'open' marriages among homosexuals, where the partners agree a mutual set of rules for conducting affairs outside the relationship. For example, these may restrict carnal contact with another homosexual to oral sex or masturbation. In such instances, infidelity would arise only where one of them engaged in anal penetration with a third party. [We're not making this up.]

Cheating is common. One study found that, in relationships that had lasted at least 5 years, 90% had sex outside the relationship. McWhirter & Mattison, both of whom were homosexual, published the results of a study in 1985 – *The Male Couple* – which found that, of the 100 or more couples in the study who had been together for more than 5 years, none had been sexually monogamous or exclusive.

Sexual Practices

We discussed promiscuity and fidelity before addressing the sexual conduct of homosexuals. The mechanics of their carnal interaction, which are quite repulsive to the average person, should not be allowed to draw attention away from the sobering fact that, on the grounds of promiscuity alone, the homosexual lifestyle is seriously abnormal. Any group of people – even if they were 100% *heterosexual* – would be classified as emotionally aberrant on any scale of normality if they had 100-500 sexual 'partners' in their lifetime.

If we take this a step further and factor in the multiple risks associated with homosexual sex – in all its aspects – and the kinds of activity that homosexuals find pleasurable and emotionally rewarding, the picture that emerges is even more disturbing.



The book on the left, aimed at children, celebrates predatory pedophile, Harvey Milk.

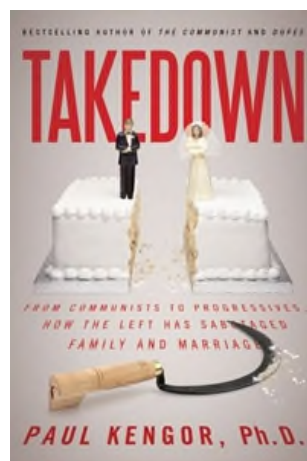
Anal Penetration

Studies show that over 90% of homosexual men engage in anal intercourse. They are not kissing and cuddling à la *'Will & Grace'*, but sodomising each other. The homosexual community, who like to boast they are "out and proud", are extremely secretive about the high incidence of sodomy among gay men of all ages. The leaders of the revolution have taken great care to keep all references to this grisly act from public discourse. Instead they try to make it sound analogous to the coupling that takes place in a normal marriage. But this is a gross misrepresentation of what is actually happening.

By any estimation penetrative anal sex is dangerous, especially for the passive participant. To describe this violent act as a natural means of expressing one's love for another person must surely count as one of Satan's most grotesque deceptions. For the penetrating party, especially in a bathhouse setting, it is an act of sadism and domination, the infliction of pain and humiliation for personal gratification. For the passive party, it is undoubtedly one of the most degrading and self-abasing forms of human behavior. It says a lot for the persuasive skills of gay propagandists that they have succeeded in convincing the public that the perverse act of sodomy between two homosexuals is somehow equivalent to normal intercourse between a man and his wife.

For hundreds of years public policy documents and statutes referred to the anal penetration of one man by another as "the detestable and abominable vice of buggery committed with mankind or beast" (English statute of 1533). Alas, the Luciferian Elite have turned this on its head! In a world now shrouded in spiritual darkness, the detestable and abominable vice of buggery is regarded by many as an expression of 'love'.

One would have thought that homosexuals who had entered into a committed and loving relationship would have so much respect for each other that they would never dream of performing an act of this kind on the person they love. But this is far from being the case. Studies show that over 70% of male homosexual couples indulge in penetrative anal intercourse (see, for example, McWhirter & Mattison (1984)).



***Takedown: From Communism to Progressives –
How the Left has Sabotaged Family and Marriage (2015)
by Paul Kengor.***

The Gay Report: Lesbians and Gay Men Speak Out about Sexual Experiences and Lifestyles (1979) by Karla Jay & Allen Young reported that, among homosexual men -

99 %	engaged in oral sex
91 %	" anal sex
82 %	" rimming (anilingus)
22 %	" fisting
23 %	" golden showers (urination)
4 %	" scat (defecation)

Many people will not be familiar with these terms, which is not at all surprising since – even when they are explained – they sound too bizarre to be true.

Rimming (anilingus) is a very popular practice among homosexual males (and even females). It entails licking the anal orifice of one's 'partner'. It is hard for a normal person to understand how such an unhealthy and bizarre activity could possibly be 'pleasurable' for either participant. However it shows, along with certain other practices that we have yet to describe, that the homosexual lifestyle involves the sexualization of behaviour which is the antithesis of affection.



A sample of homosexual books aimed at children.

"They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the spirit of whoredoms is in the midst of them, and they have not known the LORD." – Hosea 5:4

Fisting

Jay & Young found that 22% of homosexual males engage in a practice known as *fisting*. This entails the insertion of the hand of one homosexual into the rectum of another, usually as far as the wrist. This is such an obscene and dangerous activity that we must ask why the medical profession has not condemned it loudly and openly? And why has the media failed to alert the public to its frequent use by a significant number of homosexuals – or to the fact that such a perverse practice even exists?

These questions are easy to answer: Both the medical profession and the mainstream media are working to normalize homosexuality. They are complicit in this entire program.

When the American Psychiatric Association withdrew its classification of homosexuality as a mental illness in 1973, it was marching in step with the New World Order. It is ironic that a penchant for hoarding is now classified as a mental disorder in the current edition of the DSM, but forcing one's hand up the rectum of another person is not.

The other two activities listed – *golden showers* and *scat* – involve the sexualization of urination and defecation, respectively. We won't even attempt to comment on this.



The Communists advocate 'fisting' – in America.

When Yuri Bezmenov, a senior KGB defector, revealed in 1983 that the Soviet authorities, in conjunction with highly placed collaborators in the West, were using 'demoralization' to conquer the US within one generation, few believed him. In one of his public talks he referred to *The Art of War* by Sun Tzu, which was written 2,500 years ago. The Soviets were using the method of subversion described by Sun Tzu, where an enemy is taken down, not by direct attack, but by undermining his defenses from within. It is a slow process, but extremely effective. Within one generation a nation can be trained to think that right is wrong and white is black (Sound familiar?) This program of subversion began shortly after World War II and has continued without interruption ever since. They must be falling over themselves with laughter in Red Square to realize that healthy young American men are now fisting each other, playing with their poo, and getting 'married' to each other, all with the blessing of a sizeable segment of the American people.

Did their program work? What do you think.



Peter LaBarbera giving a talk at a pro-family conference in Texas, April 2017, on *How Big Corporations Support the Radical LGBT Agenda*.

Partner Abuse

Multiple studies have confirmed that homosexual and lesbian relationships have a greater incidence of domestic partner abuse, whether in cohabitation or in marriage. For example, US Department of Justice statistics on domestic partner violence (2009) reveal that 11.4% of lesbians (compared to 0.26% of married straight women) and 15.4% of homosexual men (compared to 0.05% of married straight men) have experienced intimate partner violence. These ratios are quite astonishing – lesbians are over 40 times more likely than heterosexual women to abuse their partner, while the ratio for men is simply off the charts. Remember, these are official government statistics!

In their book *Men Who Beat the Men Who Love Them: Battered Gay Men and Domestic Violence* (1991), D Island and P Letelier state that, after AIDS and drug abuse, domestic violence is the third biggest problem in the 'gay' community.

Another form of partner abuse, which would appear to be endemic in the homosexual community, is unprotected sex. This is normally excluded from statistics on intimate partner violence, but is potentially just as destructive. Studies show that between 40% and 60% of homosexual couples engage in unprotected anal sex (sometimes called 'barebacking' by homosexuals). The health implications of this are horrifying. In light of the promiscuity and infidelity that prevails among homosexual couples, the risk of one party contracting HIV and transmitting it unknowingly to his partner is very high. Other serious diseases, such as syphilis or hepatitis, can be transmitted in the same way. It simply defies belief that people who claim to 'love' one another could indulge in such practices.

To this sordid scenario must be added such seriously abnormal activities as *fisting*, the deliberate infliction of pain, and sexualized defecation and urination.

Some commentators naively believe that unprotected anal sex occurs mainly between cohabiting partners, presumably on the grounds that they are 'faithful' to one another, but this is simply not the case. *Barebacking* is common across the entire homosexual community, not just among couples. A CDC report (2013) stated that 57% of male homosexuals had unprotected anal sex at least once in the previous 12 months. This was up from 48% in 2005!



The organizers of this talk by Peter LaBarbera had great difficulty getting this flyer printed in November 2017.

If the AIDS epidemic had not occurred, with its indescribably tragic consequences for hundreds of thousands of homosexuals and their families, such risk-taking activity would be unconscionable. But even after witnessing the devastation of AIDS, which was spread mainly by *barebacking*, the homosexual community continues to indulge in it. What is more, as the CDC statistics show, the practice is growing in popularity.

This is simply insane. Why would any group of people behave like this? There is clearly something innately destructive about the homosexual mindset.

Effeminate men have been bullied and abused by society for generations, even by those professing to be Christian. Sometimes this abuse was carried out in the name of religion. But in all cases it was shameful, causing immense distress and suffering for the victims. Many took their own lives as a result. When the homosexual community deplore the treatment they often received in the past, they are fully justified in doing so.

However, it is a tragic fact that the lives of more homosexuals are destroyed today in a single year by fellow homosexuals than were ever harmed by society over the past 50 years. The gay community does not want to admit that the greatest threat to the well-being of a homosexual is other homosexuals. The statistics bear this out – over and over again. They contract debilitating and fatal diseases from other homosexuals, they are beaten and verbally abused by other homosexuals, they are drawn into dangerous drug addictions by other homosexuals, and they participate with other homosexuals in a range of sexual activities – such as cruising, fisting, and sadomasochism – which cause long-term damage to their physical and mental health.



**Susan Smith of *The Susan Smith Show* (Omaha, NE)
and Peter Camenker of MassResistance.**

Sex Clubs and Bathhouses

We could have dealt with sex clubs and bathhouses under the heading of promiscuity, but it really deserves to be addressed as a topic in its own right. The services provided or facilitated by sex clubs and bathhouses completely redefine what we normally understand by promiscuous behavior. The word *promiscuity* simply does not capture all that transpires in these places unless one adds another word – *prostitution*. However, a prostitute is normally paid for her (or his) services, but the submissive patrons of sex clubs and bathhouses allow themselves to be exploited sexually – prostituted – without receiving a fee. The domineering or butch patrons, on the other hand, are keen to sodomize as many hapless victims as they can, especially the better-looking ones.

If this sounds ugly, it is because it *is* ugly. The gay bathhouse is about the most depraved and degrading place on earth. Leaders of the 'queer revolution' like to pretend that it serves some socially pragmatic function, but this is all part of the doublespeak and hypocrisy of the great homosexual lie. There is no love, no respect, and no dignity in these places, just blind, impersonal lust and gross exploitation. We are seriously expected to believe that someone who frequents a bathhouse – or mixes socially with those who do – is capable of forming a stable and loving relationship with another person.



Pedophile sexologist Alfred Kinsey was lionized by the Elite during the 1950s. Perversion was made to seem mainstream.

Wikipedia states:

Many bathhouses are, for legal reasons, "membership only", though membership is generally open to any adult who seeks it, usually after paying a small fee. Unlike brothels, customers pay only for the use of the facilities. Sexual activity, if it occurs, is not provided by staff of the establishment but is between customers, and no money is exchanged. Many gay bathhouses, for legal reasons, explicitly prohibit or discourage prostitution and ban known prostitutes.

Group Masturbation

Some sex clubs even advertise group masturbation. It is hard to imagine that anything like this could even exist. Seemingly, once "**the spirit of whoredoms**" is in control, anything can happen. The Marxists in Red Square must be laughing so hard they have tears in their eyes. The country once known as 'America, land of the free,' will shortly fall into their hands like a piece of rotten fruit.

Apps to facilitate casual sodomy

The compulsive, narcissistic and exploitative character of the homosexual lifestyle has become even more evident through the widespread use of apps and websites that facilitate hook-ups for casual homosexual sex. For example Grindr, which is currently available in 196 countries, is a highly popular app for smart-phones which allows the user to geolocate other users in the vicinity and check out their profile and photo. They can then message someone they 'fancy' and arrange to meet for a sexual encounter. The US currently has over 4 million registered users of Grindr. Several other apps offer a similar hook-up service, including Tinder, Scruff, Happn and Jack'd.

If these figures are correct, then more than half of the homosexuals in the US are constantly watching for an opportunity to have sex with a stranger.

Rockefeller funded a global media blitz to herald Kinsey's report



Kinsey was one of the most famous people in the world during the 1950s on foot of a massive media blitz financed by the Rockefellers and the NWO Elite.

A number of websites have also sprung up which facilitate homosexual prostitution, where patrons pay a sex worker for his services. These would appear to be used mainly by men who are unable to 'attract' a sexual partner on a gay 'dating' app or by visiting a gay bar or bathhouse.

The frenetic and lustful purpose of these apps and websites is well expressed in the slogan used by the hook-up website Manhunt.com – "Any guy. Any time. Anywhere."

Physical Health Problems

Before we consider such topics as drug abuse, pornography, sadomasochism, and suicide in the homosexual community, we should pause to examine the health implications of what we have already discussed.

The cult of homosexuality relies heavily on the dictum that 'What two or more consenting adults do in private is their own business.' But this is false. If two or more consenting adults are watching child pornography in private, it is most certainly a matter of concern to the rest of the community. Equally, if two or more consenting adults are engaging in activities that are potentially harmful to society at large, then we ought to be concerned by that also. Homosexuality is a public health issue and not just a question of what people do in private.

Men who have sex with men are 13 times more likely to contract MRSA – an untreatable bacterial infection. Homosexual men are the main transmitters within society of HIV, hepatitis, syphilis, and other dangerous STDs. Incredibly, the CDC predicts, on the basis of current patterns of behavior, that 1 in 6 homosexuals and male bisexuals will be diagnosed with HIV in their lifetimes. One in six!

Even though HIV can now be managed with a cocktail of drugs – which is a great blessing for all who have contracted this dreadful disease – a person with HIV will still see his life expectancy (years remaining) cut by a third.

The fear of succumbing to one of the many diseases to which sexually active homosexuals are prone is a source of continuing anxiety in their lives. This is just one of the many sources of psychological stress which contribute to the poor mental health of homosexuals – which we will now examine.

**"We must aim at the abolition of the family"
– Gay Liberation Front *Manifesto*, 1971**

Mental Health Problems

The Guardian (UK) reported (August 21, 2010) that *Attitude*, a major 'gay lifestyle' magazine, had noted "the worryingly high rates of mental health and dependency problems among gay men." This was a rare but welcome admission that the homosexual community suffers a disproportionately high level of mental health problems, including anxiety, depression, suicidality, substance abuse, self-harm, eating disorders, and, as noted above, outbursts of anger in the form of domestic abuse.

Studies show that up to 42% of men who present with eating disorders (such as *bulimia* and *anorexia nervosa*) identify as gay or bisexual. This is 12 times the rate for straight men. The rate of alcoholism among older lesbians is notoriously high and a great many suffer levels of depression far in excess of the general population.

The American Psychiatric Association fact sheet (***Mental Health Disparities: Lesbian -Gay-Bisexual-Transgender***, 2014), stated that among "elder LGBT" adults –

- 31% had depressive symptoms;
- 24% were told by the doctor that they had anxiety;
- 39% had seriously thought of taking their own lives.

Of greatest concern is the disturbingly high incidence of suicide. As the former head of the American Suicide Foundation noted:

"With all its sexual and social activity, the "gay life" provides no more than an alienated and isolated existence for many homosexuals." – Herbert Hendin MD, former head of the American Suicide Foundation, from '*Suicide in America*' (1995)

Denmark has for many years maintained a register of domestic partners (an early form of 'civil marriage' for homosexuals). Deaths by suicide by persons on the register is eight times the rate for straight men.

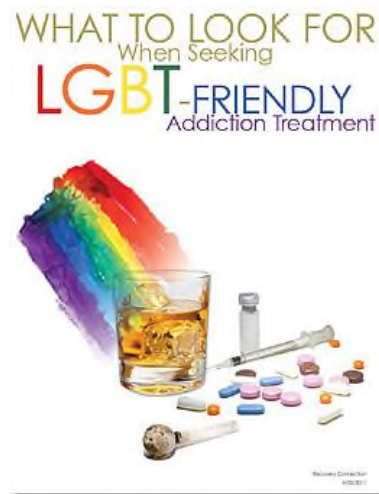
If countries maintained a proper record of LGBT status, the health implications of the homosexual lifestyle would be easier to quantify. But will the gay mafia allow this? Never.

The word "gay" is laden with irony when applied to the lives of many homosexuals. Numerous gay biographies bear this out. Most live a life of intense introversion, narcissism, hedonism, self-loathing, anxiety, and depression. It is unbelievably sad. There is no other word for it.

How could anyone adopt such a lifestyle? (This is a question we will take up later.)

Drug Abuse

The Independent (UK) (2012) reported that drug use was 7 times higher among gays than among the population at large. One longitudinal study in Boston (1985-1988), which examined the lives of over 400 homosexuals, found that 80% took drugs and more than half took cocaine. The consequences of this widespread addiction can only be imagined.



We have already quoted Matthew Todd, the homosexual author of *Straight Jacket*, who spoke very honestly about these issues:

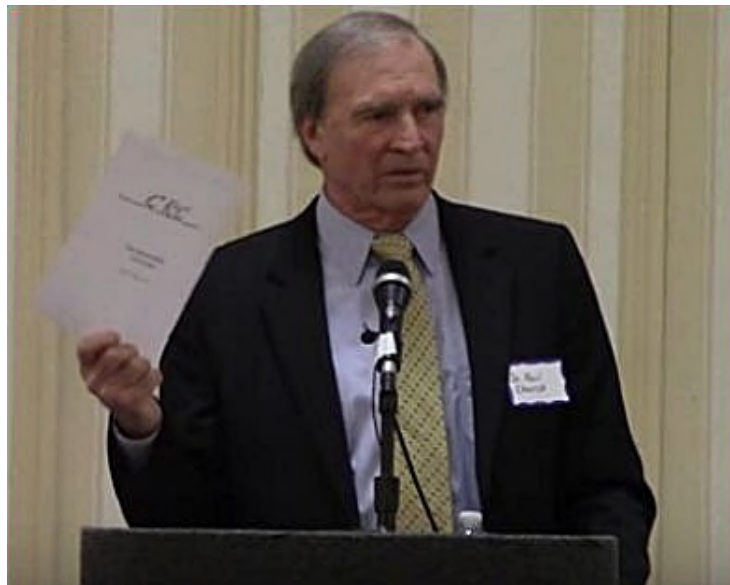
"Disproportionately high levels of depression, self-harm and suicide; not uncommon problems with emotional intimacy...and now a small but significant subculture of men who are using, some injecting, seriously dangerous drugs, which despite accusations of hysteria from the gatekeepers of the gay PR machine, are killing too many people."

Note those words – "the gatekeepers of the gay PR machine." These are the radicals, the 'gay mafia', who are controlling the movement.

The widespread use of drugs would also appear to be responsible for the very high instance of risk-taking by homosexuals in the form of unprotected sex. Drugs blunt one's judgment and promote reckless behavior, even among the most prudent and discerning.

Drugs are also widely used by homosexuals to 'spice up' their sex lives. Since the lives of a great many homosexuals revolve around sex, they do all they can to prepare for the experience and prolong it as long as possible. One of their favorite drugs for this purpose is methamphetamine, which is used to fuel all-night sex parties. It acts as a potent stimulant and aphrodisiac which can sustain a 'high' for up to eight hours. The euphoria and hyperactivity produced by this drug is highly addictive, and growing numbers of homosexuals are using it.

As we have already noted, since homosexuals are immensely conscious of their physical appearance and their attractiveness to other homosexuals, many develop food disorders like *bulimia* and *anorexia nervosa*. However, many are also regular users of steroids and subject themselves to an endless program of workouts and body-building exercises to develop the 'ideal' body type. Since the prolonged use of steroids can be harmful, this must count as yet another health risk for homosexuals.



Dr Paul Church during his talk, *The Great Lies and the Cost of Telling the Truth*, which addressed how the medical establishment purposely ignores the dangers of LGBT behavior and punishes those who speak out (September 4, 2017). He himself was fired from his job for warning of the health implications of the homosexual lifestyle. He is holding up a copy of a paper by Dr J R Diggs, *The Health Risks of Gay Sex* (2002), which was probably the first paper of its kind to highlight the true nature of the homosexual lifestyle.

BDSM – Bondage, Discipline, Sadism, Masochism

Another type of self-harm practised by homosexuals, known as BDSM, deserves to be treated as a category in its own right. A ritualized form of self-abuse, where pain is sexualized, BDSM is growing in popularity. Homosexuals who are no longer able to gain a sexual thrill from other gay activities will often resort to BDSM. Kirk & Madsen (*After the Ball* – 1989) touched on this when they said: "As one gains experience, vanilla sex with one partner becomes familiar, tame, and boring, and loses its capacity to arouse."

Some of the BDSM activities in which some homosexuals commonly engage are so extreme and so disturbing that we simply cannot describe them. At some point the participants will cease to meet even the minimum standards of mental well-being. True to form, however, the American Psychiatric Association states that practitioners of the most violent forms of BDSM are not considered mentally disturbed until they are no longer able to hold down a job. The professional institution that should be most vocal in its condemnation of BDSM is virtually ignoring it.

BDSM and pain-infliction generally is much more common among homosexuals than is commonly believed. As Judith Reisman stated: "*The Advocate*, the premier magazine for homosexual readers, reports that a minimum of seventy-five percent of its readers admit to engaging in violent sex; twenty percent engaged in sadistic 'bondage and discipline'; and fifty-five percent engaged in other sex acts using painful objects."



The devil's handcuffs?

The BDSM clowning and role-play that one sees at 'gay pride' parades is designed to blind the public to what BDSM is really about. The sanitized nonsense on display is a million miles removed from the brutal reality of an S&M chamber, where one human being subjects another to degrading and humiliating treatment, often involving excruciating pain and the shedding of blood. Satan must be delighted to see little children at these parades, accompanied by their gormless, irresponsible parents, gazing in bewilderment at the entire spectacle.

In order to normalize something that is patently demonic, the Elite have come up with a clever way of spreading the message. Their corrupt allies in the judiciary have taken advantage of laws relating to non-discrimination to compel the major hotel chains to host BDSM conventions. Since the chains themselves are owned by the Elite, their compliance is assured. As a result, Hilton, Hyatt, Marriott, and Sheraton, among others, have allowed the BDSM community to use their prestigious establishments to present their sordid message as something 'normal'. The Sheraton in Atlanta, for example, had a 'festival' in 2013 which featured workshops on 'cutting', 'advanced needle technique', 'diaper play', 'flogging' and many other deviant topics too vulgar to mention.



If you think the BDSM message is not reaching the public, think again. One of the most popular books in recent years was *Fifty Shades of Grey*. This sordid celebration of sadomasochism sold 125 million copies in 52 languages. It was the fastest-selling book of all time in the UK – which shows how deeply that nation is steeped in Luciferian ideology.

Pornography

If homosexuality is a lifestyle founded on addictive behavior, then one of its principal addictions is pornography. So-called 'gay' pornography is among the most salacious on the shelves. Indeed, much of it is so perverse that it has to be sold under-the-counter or online. Homosexuals devour this material, both individually and in groups. Since men are much more easily aroused than women by pornographic images, the male gay community use pornography as a regular sexual stimulant or aphrodisiac. Material of this kind sells in such quantities that it is doubtful whether even one percent of homosexuals get by without it.

A significant proportion of 'gay' pornography features teenage children. These boys are recruited early and trained to perform before the camera. Their videos reap immense profits for their producers. Unsurprisingly, these pederastic performers are getting younger, to the point where it is impossible to draw a clear line between homosexual fantasy and pedophilia.

Gay Times is a magazine littered with adverts for gay porn videos, frequently emphasising the youth of the subjects ("Just Eighteen"¹⁹⁸ ""Boyz 4 Men" "Boy babe fantasies"¹⁹⁹ "Euroboy" "tender young lust"²⁰⁰ "Euroboy sauna"²⁰¹ and so on.)

Excerpt from *Homosexuality and Young People*, 1998.
[That was 20 years ago. What must it be like today?]

Incidence of involvement in pedophilia

The PR mavericks who manage the public image of the 'gay community' have been careful to stymie all attempts to discuss in a public forum the very obvious link between homosexual behavior and pederasty (sexual contact with boys aged between 12 and 17). For the past two thousand years 'homosexuality' referred primarily to pederasty and many 'gay' icons of the past were pederasts. [From an historical perspective, it is likely that vigilante attacks on known pedophiles account for many of the recorded assaults on 'homosexuals.' Victims of such attacks have every incentive to present themselves as homosexuals rather than pedophiles.]

Countless homosexuals will admit to having frequent sexual fantasies involving underage teenage boys. Many have also reported that their first sexual experience was a non-consensual encounter with a pedophile while they were still a teenager (or younger).



The pedophile 'Minor Attracted Persons' (MAP) flag.

As Michael L Brown noted in his excellent study of homosexuality – *A Queer Thing Happened to America* (2011) – pedophiles are using virtually the same arguments today that homosexuals have used in the past to legitimize their behavior (See chapter 7 of his book).

Many homosexuals support the movement to lower the age of consent to 14 or even 12. They are even adopting the euphemism 'minor attracted person' (MAP) to refer to pedophiles, thereby suggesting that it is a valid psychiatric condition which deserves our sympathy.

There is absolutely no doubt that the Luciferian Elite are now turning their attention to the 'normalization' of pedophilia.

Causal Factors

No study of homosexuality should neglect to address the factors that induce young men and women to adopt a homosexual lifestyle. The gay lobby has succeeded in convincing the world that same-sex attraction is an innate disposition, that the individual was "born this way," and that any attempt to 'reorient' a homosexual person is both cruel and pointless.

A surprising number of Christians believe these lies. And that's what they are, lies. They were concocted by the radical homosexual movement as part of their strategy to make sodomy seem legitimate or mainstream. A book we have already quoted several times – *After the Ball* (1989) by homosexual authors, Kirk & Madsen – even boasts that this was a key part of their plan.

They had earlier set out their strategy for 'queering America' in a paper published in 1987 under the title *The Overhauling of Straight America*. Here are some direct quotations from that paper. It speaks for itself:

You can forget about trying to persuade the masses that homosexuality is a good thing. But if only you can get them to think that it is just another thing, with a shrug of their shoulders, then your battle for legal and social rights is virtually won...

A large-scale media campaign will be required in order to change the image of gays in America. And any campaign to accomplish this turnaround should do six things...

1. Talk about gays and gayness as loudly and as often as possible.

...Constant talk builds the impression that public opinion is at least divided on the subject, and that a sizable segment accepts or even practices homosexuality... In the early stages of any campaign to reach straight America, the masses should not be shocked and repelled by premature exposure to homosexual behavior itself. Instead, the imagery of sex should be downplayed and gay rights should be reduced to an abstract social question as much as possible...

When conservative churches condemn gays, there are only two things we can do to confound the homophobia of true believers. First, we can use talk to muddy the moral waters. This means publicizing support for gays by more moderate churches, raising theological objections of our own about conservative interpretations of biblical teachings, and exposing hatred and inconsistency. Second, we can undermine the moral authority of homophobic churches by portraying them as antiquated backwaters, badly out of step with the times and with the latest findings of psychology.

2. Portray gays as victims, not as aggressive challengers

...In any campaign to win over the public, gays must be cast as victims in need of protection so that straights will be inclined by reflex to assume the role of protector.

...First, the mainstream should be told that gays are victims of fate, in the sense that most never had a choice to accept or reject their sexual preference.

...To this end, the persons featured in the public campaign should be decent and upright, appealing and admirable by straight standards, completely unexceptionable in appearance – in a word, they should be indistinguishable from the straights we would like to reach.

...The second message would portray gays as victims of society.

3. Give protectors a just cause

Our campaign should not demand direct support for homosexual practices, should instead take anti-discrimination as its theme.

...It is especially important for the gay movement to hitch its cause to accepted standards of law and justice...

4. Make gays look good

...the campaign should paint gays as superior pillars of society. Yes, yes, we know – this trick is so old it creaks... In no time, a skillful and clever media campaign could have the gay community looking like the veritable fairy godmother to Western Civilization.

...portray gays as innocent and vulnerable, victimized and misunderstood, surprisingly numerous yet not menacing.

5. Make the victimizers look bad

Our goal here is twofold. First, we seek to replace the mainstream's self-righteous pride about its homophobia with shame and guilt. Second, we intend to make the antigays look so nasty that average Americans will want to dissociate themselves from such types.

6. Solicit funds: The buck stops here

Any massive campaign of this kind would require unprecedented expenditures for months or even years – an unprecedented fundraising drive.

There is nothing in any of this about homosexual behavior! It is all about an abstraction – social justice for an oppressed minority. When the message was packaged in this way, the public were taken in. They forgot that the behavior of this minority is intrinsic to its identity. The long litany of disturbing facts outlined above – relating primarily to gross and unnatural behavior that the public never sees – was pushed aside, not only by Kirk & Madsen, but by the grand media machine that came in behind them.

'Born this way'

The "born this way" argument was then elevated to point where it seemed unnatural *not* to be overtly gay if you were "born this way." They should be "out and proud" since they were just as God made them. Christians who tried to counter this ridiculous argument were accused of misinterpreting the Bible and losing sight of the overwhelming truth that Jesus loved everyone. (For a discussion of what the Bible actually teaches about homosexuality, see our previous paper on that topic, #168.)

Many homosexual activists no longer emphasize the "born this way" argument. Their attempts to prove it in some acceptably scientific manner got nowhere. Today they teach instead the broad principle of gender fluidity – in line with the program of gender destruction being pushed by the Elite. The "born this way" argument had served its purpose, enabling the homosexual movement to introduce a series of laws which put their 'orientation' on the same social, moral and judicial level as heterosexuals.

Repeated attempts to find a genetic basis for same-sex attraction have come up with nothing. Identical twins should both exhibit this behaviour, but there is no significant correlation. Attempts to find some kind of *in utero* explanation, such as an hormonal imbalance during a critical phase of development, were equally unsuccessful. The genetic argument was also hampered by the important (but frequently suppressed) fact that many homosexuals, after several years of sodomy, switched long-term to a completely heterosexual way of life, married and had children.

It will take the public years, if not decades, to realize that the "born this way" argument was a well-crafted hoax.

Perhaps the strongest refutation of the phony "born this way" argument is found (ironically) in a basic principle of genetics. A gay gene (or set of gay genes) occurs with diminishing frequency over time as each successive generation of homosexuals produce fewer and fewer offspring. Indeed, if it ever existed this gene would have disappeared within a few generations. Since homosexuality has been a feature of human behavior for thousands of years it cannot have a genetic basis.



The Main Cause

Let's look now at the real causes. Until fairly recently there have been only two, but the Elite have cunningly created a third one – which we will review in a moment.

The main cause is child sexual abuse. Studies show that more than half of all homosexuals, male and female, were sexually abused by an older person while they were still a child. This is more than 7 times the known rate for the population as a whole. Even though this is a highly significant statistic, the homosexual movement tries to play it down. Furthermore, the true rate may be a good deal higher due to under-reporting and suppression of painful memories. Many victims of child sexual abuse are unable to articulate the experience until well into their adult years.

Numerous studies have shown that child sexual abuse can be immensely harmful to the individual. Many victims develop strategies to cope with the emotional pain as they grow older, some of which result in unwanted same-sex attraction. Some who suffer from this do not go on to become practising homosexuals, but many do. The self-loathing that many homosexuals experience may be rooted, not in their homosexuality as such, but in the trauma produced by their childhood abuse – which their reckless homosexual behavior is masking.

"Sexual molestation during adolescence, when critical maturational changes are taking place, have been shown to lead to homosexual activity in later life, where the subject identifies himself or herself as 'naturally' homosexual." – P Van Wyk and C Geist, *Psychosocial Development of Heterosexual, Bisexual and Homosexual Behaviour*, Archives of Sexual Behaviour, Vol 13, No.6, 1984, pp 505-544.

"90% of homosexual men had their first sexual experience with a male before they were 21 years old, 70% before they were 16, and 3% before age 10." per SIGMA study funded by the Department of Health, 1992.

[Note: SIGMA is openly supportive of homosexuality.]

Source: *Homosexuality: The Medical, Social and Religious Implications*, 1997

The Second Cause

The other cause is a cold and controlling father. Many boys have fathers who are remote or distant, who take little interest in their family and spend a great deal of time outside the home, but these are not the fathers we are speaking about. The ones who cause serious emotional problems for their son (or sons) are those who adamantly refuse to acknowledge the masculinity and dignity of the boy. They show him no affection and set standards for him that are clearly designed to constrain his personality. A boy who grows up under such circumstances will crave a male role model who will affirm his masculinity, perhaps to the point where he will even sleep with him.

Most homosexuals crave true love, but they seldom ever find it. It is a sad and lonely existence.

The notion that they choose their lifestyle must be tempered with the knowledge that a significant majority of them appear to do so in response to emotionally painful events in their childhood and formative years. These unresolved conflicts – which are often linked to rape, abuse and dysfunctional parental care – lead them down a path they might not otherwise have chosen. It behoves us, as born-again Christians, to have regard to this factor in our dealings with the homosexual community and to look with compassion on the circumstances of each individual.

The Third Cause

The third cause, the one that the Elite have recently created, is sometimes known by the name *gender identity disorder* or *gender dysphoria*. Not surprisingly, since this label was chosen by the Elite and their acolytes in the psychiatric profession, it is deliberately misleading. It implies that an organic gap in cognition has arisen in the child's mind and that he cannot make the right gender-identity connection without outside assistance, so the all-knowing psychiatrist comes along and tells him who he really is – even if it involves the surgical removal of his genitals.



The Transgender Flag

It is a criminal offense in the UK, punishable by imprisonment, to dock a puppy-dog's tail, but not to cut off a boy's genitals. Again we see evidence of the vile hypnotic power exercised by the Luciferian Elite who control Great Britain.

The condition known as *gender identity disorder* should really be called *programmed gender confusion* or PGC. It is not an organic condition but a fear implanted in the child's mind by children's literature, television, movies, and, more recently, the subversive classroom curriculum designed for very young children. By subtle and not-so-subtle means, a child is invited to question his or her gender.

If directed at a child of six by someone in authority, such questions and suggestions have a mind-bending effect. The child will internalize these alien ideas and try to reconcile them with his own developing self-image. For many the resulting self-doubts will lead to gender confusion, perhaps to the point where he thinks he was born in the wrong body. (Body-switching is common in children's cartoons, so he already has a way of framing his anxiety and making it seem real.)

The Elite are putting gender-fluid and gender-bending material into television shows, movies, pop songs, and children's literature. The Scottish Parliament even passed legislation in 2014 which would allow a third part ("a named person") to raise these very questions – without parental oversight, knowledge, or consent – with children as young as six.

Welcome to the New World Order, where mind-bending crimes of this kind are routinely approved by the state. The Scottish legislation, along with equally subversive gender-related legislation in many other countries, is proof that this totalitarian system of government is already operating by stealth in the west.



The Pansexual Flag.
A 'pansexual' person claims to be completely 'gender fluid', with no fixed sexual identity.

The Satanic sexualization of our children is intensifying

The Luciferian program of gender subversion is growing in intensity. Today many teenagers already feel it is "cool" to question their gender identity, to reflect seriously on the possibility that they might be homosexual or even a girl trapped in a boy's body (or vice versa). When one considers the emotional turmoil that many teenagers experience as they adjust to the challenges posed by their maturing bodies, the additional anxiety caused by these loaded questions will prove intolerable for many. They will try to relieve their stress – and distress – by experimenting sexually, both with members of the opposite sex and members of their own sex. We are already seeing ample evidence of this. But it will get a good deal worse in the years ahead as more and more young people fall prey to PGC, and do so at an earlier age.

Before proceeding to our conclusion, we would like to commend Mary McAlister, senior litigation counsel at Liberty Counsel, who during an interview published on YouTube on 18 April 2018 (*The Dark Forces Behind the Transgender Revolution*) referred to the introductory portion of her Twitter account, which reads:

Mary E. McAlister
@MaryEMcAlister
Conservative Christian Wife Mother Lawyer Seeking to stop the
satanic sexualization of our children and the destruction of the
family

The interviewer asked her what she meant by 'Satanic'. Here is her reply:

Mary: It's absolutely evil. God has made us in His image. He has set out rules for living that enable us to live rich and full and healthy lives...All of what is going on is aimed at tearing all of that down. Well, we know who does that. That's the Enemy, Satan and his minions...We're in a spiritual battle. We're not fighting against flesh and blood.

Thank you, Mrs McAlister, for saying what tens of thousands of so-called Christian 'pastors' are either too timid or too feeble to say!

It *is* Satanic. It *is* "absolutely evil". And unless born-again Christians wake up to the enormity of what is happening, the church as we know it will cease to exist before very long.

What have pedophilia and gender fluidity got to do with homosexuality? Everything. They are all part of the same Satanic program of subversion. The same people – a tightly-organized cabal of Luciferian families – are orchestrating it and funding it, and they are doing so on behalf of the Enemy.

Gender confusion leads to homosexual and transgender ideation. It is unavoidable! And the Elite know this. They also know that the earlier they implant these thoughts in a child's mind, the more damage they will do.

Are the Elite doing this in Russia or in China? Of course not! They want to destroy YOUR social order, not theirs!



CONCLUSION

The masterminds behind the sexual revolution want us to believe that the homosexual community is a single homogenous entity, but this is not the case. There are really two such communities. The first comprises about 90% or more of those who describe themselves as homosexual. These in the main are what the Marxists call "the useful idiots." They have been thoroughly deceived by the homosexual lie and spend the rest of their lives in its relentless grip, driven by emotions and desires that they are unable to control, and often suffering greatly as a result.

The second comprises the angry, hate-filled residue who blame society for all their problems, who spin endless propaganda to convince the '90%' that they are an oppressed minority, that they were "born that way", and that they can never change. They agitate viciously for "rights" which make absolutely no sense, such as 'gay marriage' or the "right" to be treated in the same way as everyone else when plainly they are not like everyone else. This radical residue (the gay mafia), despise anyone who does not endorse their lifestyle and they despise what they call 'hetero-normativity'. The brand of normality they want to enforce is the 'new normal', where all traditional Christian values and institutions have been completely erased and supplanted by homosexually-acceptable alternatives.

In many respects the coming New World Order will be a homosexual tyranny.



Akin to a cult

The homosexual community is akin to a cult where anyone who attempts to leave is subjected to subtle dissuasion by the gay mafia, where the rank and file are encouraged to recruit new members, where the full implications of what their lifestyle entails is never disclosed, where the leaders exercise unbending control over their minions, where 'outsiders' are viewed with suspicion and even paranoia, and where anyone who dares to criticize the cult is roundly rebuked and or even threatened with retribution.

If the members of a cult like Scientology, say, engaged in sodomy, fisting, group masturbation, anilingus, drug-fuelled sex parties, and sadomasochism; watched torrid gay porn; were highly promiscuous; frequented bathhouses and sex clubs; suffered high rates of alcoholism, drug addiction, depression and mental illness; transmitted serious and often fatal diseases to one another and to the public at large; had a high incidence of domestic violence; had great difficulty forming stable long-term relationships; routinely inflicted pain during sex; frequently indulged in unprotected anal sex; were intensely sensitive to criticism of any kind; used smart-phone apps to contact total strangers for once-off sexual encounters; were prone to developing eating disorders; and suffered such a high rate of suicidal ideation that many ended up taking their own lives – you would be greatly concerned. You would want to know how such a cult ever got established and why its activities were not officially regarded as a threat both to public health and to the well-being of its own members.



There is no neat way to address perversion and its many causes because it can only be seen for what it is when we know and love the truth that God has given us.

The Word of God tells us – in our fallen, sinful condition – how we should live. We would never be able to figure it out for ourselves. As Mrs McAlister said, "God has made us in His image. He has set out rules for living that enable us to live rich and full and healthy lives." If we depart from these rules for any reason – lust, hubris, or whatever – we must live with the consequences. And so must our children.

Sodomy and gender fluidity are a high road to hell. Satan's earthly servants will tell every conceivable lie to hide this fact. If we bow to their rhetoric and dilute God's Word to accommodate their lies, we will be destroyed.

It is our task as Christians to share the Gospel with all who are lost. This is the great mandate or commission that Christ has given each one of us. It is not our task to condemn homosexuals. We simply share with them the liberating light and joy of the Gospel, the saving power of the cross. Only the blood of Christ can deal with sin. The same mercy that Christ extended to each one of us in *our* fallen state – whereby we were born-again – is also available to those who are tightly bound in any of Satan's many traps.

Remember the woman who could not straighten her back for 18 years. After Jesus restored her to perfect health, he turned to the people and said:

"And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day?" (Luke 13:16)

Jesus can loosen the bonds that bind us, if we let him. It is only through **"repentance and the remission of sins"** (Luke 24:47) that we are set free.

Many homosexual activists get upset when Christians say, "We hate the sin but love the sinner." Well, let's see if we can state it a little differently: "We hate the thought that wonderful souls who have been made in the image and likeness of God are prepared to thrust aside the gift of salvation for a life of misery, loneliness, and futile carnal desire."

Jeremy James
Ireland
August 24, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- A Boy's Own Story* by Edmund White, 1986
A Queer Thing Happened to America by Michael L Brown, 2011
After the Ball by M Kirk & H Madsen, 1989
Becoming a Man by Paul Monette, 1992
Bisexuality in the Ancient World by E Cantarella, 1992
Cruel Hoax: Feminism and the New World Order by Henry Makow, 2007
Epidemic: America's Trade in Child Rape by Lori Handrahan, 2017
Gay Liberation Front: Manifesto (UK), 1971 & 1978
Homosexualities: A Study of Diversity... by A Bell & M Weinberg, 1978
Homosexuality and Young People by C Hart, S Calvert & I Bainbridge, 1998
Homosexuality: A History by Colin Spencer, 1995
Homosexuality: The Medical, Social and Religious Implications, 1997*
Last Watch of the Night by Paul Monette, 1994
My Genes Made Me Do It by N & B Whitehead, 1999
Rules for Radicals by Saul Alinsky, 1971
Sexual Sabotage by Judith Reisman, 2010
The Bible and Homosexual Practice by Robert Gagnon, 2001
The Franklin Cover-Up by J W DeCamp, 1992
The Global Sexual Revolution by Gabriele Kuby, 2012
The Health Hazards of Homosexuality by MassResistance, 2017
The Health Risks of Gay Sex by J R Diggs, 2002
The Invisible Government by Dan Smoot, 1962
The Overhauling of Straight America by M Kirk & H Madsen [aka Pill], 1987
The Pink Swastika by Scott Lively & Kevin Abrams, 1995
The Spartans: The World of... by Paul Cartledge, 2004
What the Bible Teaches About Homosexuality by Jeremy James, 2018

* Published by the Maranatha Community, Manchester, UK.

Why Congress is Serving the Luciferian Elite

by Jeremy James



The true spirit of the U.S. Congress.

For centuries the Illuminati, the cabal of Luciferians who exercise such a powerful grip over the affairs of mankind, have sought to convince the public that governments can be trusted. This is a vital requirement if they are to control the masses. To reinforce this effect, they introduced 'democracy' so that the masses could enjoy the illusion of choosing their own leaders. After all, if we have freely chosen our own leaders, then it should be possible to trust them, at least to some degree.

Democracy is relatively new. It has really only been operating for about a century. As the voting franchise was extended to greater numbers, and not just wealthy landowners, the masses became convinced that it produced a fair and representative system of government. Even if certain elected representatives had a secret or undisclosed agenda, it was extremely unlikely that the majority would all have the same secret agenda and could thereby pursue a course inimical to the welfare of the people. But that's the beauty of democracy. It's not necessary for the majority of candidates to share the same secret agenda. The 'party' system ensures that power is exercised only through a small cohesive group, which in turn is directed by just one person!

The party leader is the ultimate center of power. Those members of his party who refuse to follow his instructions – "obey the whip" – when voting in the general assembly are simply removed from the party.

The party leader also selects the party members who will join him in government. These too are subject to his authority. Since they have been handpicked, they are unlikely to oppose their leader on any issue of strategic importance.

Party-whip Democracy is an Illusion

So, paradoxically, democracy is really a system which ensures that a small cadre of wealthy non-elected individuals can continually exercise power over a nation, regardless of which party is in government. The party leaders take their instructions from this wealthy group and disseminate them as required throughout the party. Only a very small number of politicians need to know the real agenda. In fact, even a party leader may not know the big picture, but only as much as he is told by his handlers.

We have all met highly intelligent people who are convinced that democracy produces a fair, if imperfect, form of government. They are unable to see that the party-whip system, despite the multiplicity of views and opinions that it appears to accommodate, does nothing to change the intended outcome. In fact, the more vibrant and adversarial it appears to be, the better the illusion. Through their control of key players across all parties, the Elite generally get what they want.

There are only a few drawbacks with this system. It must operate much more slowly than a totalitarian system of government since it is necessary to maintain an ongoing facade, with debates in the chamber, false opposition, amendments to draft legislation, and so forth. The party leader, too, must be seen from time to time to bend to the popular will, which may not always coincide with what the puppet-masters had in mind.



The Media Machine feeds the Illusion

The facade is greatly aided by the ongoing coverage of government affairs in the media. Television and newspaper reports greatly strengthen the illusion. With so much debate and dissent, so many angry exchanges on the floor of the house, and so many experts and commentators teasing out the respective merits of various policy options, the average person is convinced it must all be genuine – a little chaotic perhaps, but genuine.

When public expectation and government policy remain reasonably close together, the charade can run and run. The public is never going to guess that a hidden hand is guiding the wheels of government. However, when politicians start implementing policies which the vast majority of the population do not want, the charade becomes harder to maintain. To chart this course successfully the government – or series of governments – must begin slowly and widen the gap gradually. The US Congress began to do this in the 1960s, with major social programs which greatly expanded the proportion of the population dependent on welfare. Today nearly 60 million Americans are reliant on federal support. There is no incentive for these people to question the system or to oppose the government in any meaningful way. The college loans and medical aid programs did much the same for another large segment of the population.



In the 1980s, when parts of the American industrial base were being shipped overseas, the public should have seen immediately that their interests were not being served by this controversial policy. The gap began to widen, but the media worked overtime to convince the public that this was the new normal, known as 'globalization'. In order to reap the benefits of a globalized economy, they were told, they had to allow some of their industrial base to relocate. A welfare-type element was added as an inducement, where low production costs in Communist China would ensure that the average American would be able to buy a wide range of household goods at a discount.

The gap widened even further in the 1990s when the entire financial system was deregulated. The wall between the institutions that *protected* the nation's wealth and the institutions that *speculated* with its wealth was taken down. Even though the public should have seen where this would lead, they played along since the rising stock market – fed by the speculative frenzy caused by deregulation – would also benefit the little guy. We can see here yet another welfare-type sweetener to keep the public onside.

Many other examples could be given. For example, the public was prepared to believe the official account of 9/11 if it meant they would be protected from similar 'terrorist' atrocities in the future. The fact that other countries would be torn apart in the ensuing melee didn't seem to matter. But what useful purpose was served by destroying Iraq? The gap was now so wide that everyone should have seen that the government had its own agenda, a set of goals that had nothing whatever to do with the well-being of the American people.

But they didn't. And they still don't.

Until the American public can see that a hidden hand controls their government, they won't be able or willing to defend their own children.

Let's see why this is so.

The Prince of Persia

As born-again Christians we are familiar with the incident in the life of the prophet Daniel when the LORD sent an angel to him in response to his prayer:



Daniel in the Lions' Den.

11. And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling.

12. Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

13. But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

14. Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision is for many days.

- Daniel 10:11-14

It is a sign of the crisis in the professing church today that the great truth expressed in this passage is not well understood. The LORD sent the angel on the same day that Daniel made his supplication, but the angel was forcibly detained by one of Satan's lieutenants, the prince of the kingdom of Persia. Note that the powerful demon in question is styled "a prince." The apostle Paul refers to these high-level supernatural entities in similar terms, calling them "principalities" ("**For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.**" – Ephesians 6:12). Even though this verse is often quoted by pastors and preachers, they seldom go on to explain what it means with reference to Daniel 10.

Satan has assigned his most powerful demons to major centers of political power here on earth. Just as Satan is, for now, the "prince" of this world, each of these demons is a "prince" over the region to which he has been assigned. It is a mark of the supernatural power wielded by these particular fallen angels that one of them could detain an angel of God for three weeks, and may have done so indefinitely had not the Archangel Michael ("**one of the chief princes**") come to his assistance.



Russian painting of the Archangel Michael

The 'Prince' of America

The Enemy has assigned one of these powerful entities to watch over America and guide the political process in accordance with his plan for the End Time. It would greatly frustrate his work if the people of America could elect their own representatives in a truly democratic fashion. However, under the party-whip system, the cabal of generational Luciferian families who own most of the wealth are able to control the political process in accordance with the End Time plan. We are not concerned here with the mechanisms that the "prince" uses to direct these families, but simply with the fact that they operate under his control.

How deeply implicated are members of Congress in this system, in what Paul called "**spiritual wickedness in high places**"? There is no doubt that many are, but others, who are not so closely aligned – atheists, humanists, Freemasons, closet Marxists, Vatican puppets – may be content simply to serve a system that brings them rich rewards. What matters is obedience, a craven, amoral willingness to follow orders to the letter.

When we consider the way America is being governed today, and the ever-widening gap between policies which accord with public expectations and policies which serve a very strange agenda, we can see the truth of Daniel 10.

America, like all nations, has its ruling supernatural entity. The Elite may even refer to it by name. (Could it be *Columbia*?)



World War I recruitment poster.

Proof of this strange agenda

Even if one is convinced that the political system works in this way, it takes a giant leap in perception to recognize that it IS actually being used to carry out some truly wicked activities. We are not speaking only of clandestine or black-op programs run by the CIA or the military – which Congress chooses to ignore and to which it shamefully gives de facto approval – but of decisions taken by Congress itself, decisions whose devastating impact on the American people is easy to observe.

One of the earliest has already been well documented, namely the creation of the Federal Reserve in 1913. The Federal Reserve Act was rushed through Congress by a small cabal who, by stealth and misdirection, managed to blindside the opposition. The moral turpitude of Congress on that occasion lay in its failure to acknowledge after the event that its members had been deceived. Had they done so, a great many amendments could have been made through follow-up legislation which would have greatly constrained the power exercised by this voracious leviathan. But that never happened.

The more recent examples – the ones we really wish to focus on – are very troubling, not simply because they involve ongoing acts of appalling wickedness, but because they are staring everyone in the face. Very likely the average person does not understand the workings of the Federal Reserve and the way a small cartel of privately owned banks are using it to maintain a stranglehold over the American banking system and siphon off staggering quantities of public wealth into their own pockets. However, the average person can easily see the destructive consequences of the two 'programs' we are about to discuss.



We put the word 'programs' in brackets because, strictly speaking, they are not government programs at all but extensive private sector operations which could not possibly continue without the connivance of Congress. The first is the online pornography industry, which is rapidly burning through the moral fiber of millions of young Americans, and the second is the opioid crisis that is devastating many communities across America and killing tens of thousands of young people.

We are speaking here of your children and their friends, not an obscure group of individuals who only form a discernible segment of the population when they are aggregated in official statistics. These are people you see every day, whose lives are being seriously harmed by two nationwide programs that the government deliberately facilitates.

Online Pornography

Online pornography is an immensely profitable business that degrades and exploits women and homosexual men. It also exploits children in a way that must be greatly pleasing to Satan. This depraved industry depends heavily on the Internet since much of its business is tied one way or another to the worldwide web, whether through advertising, marketing, the distribution of video and images, or the completion of financial transactions. The public has been conditioned by the media and politicians to believe that the continued existence of this depraved industry is part of the price we must pay for having the Internet. But they are lying.

Pornography websites are just like any other website. They need hosting services and approved Internet IP addresses. They connect with users all over the world in just the same way as any other website. And they can be shut down – just like any other website.

Does this sound too simple? If obscure FaceBook postings can be monitored and deleted in real time, if conservative websites can be suppressed by search engines like Google, if videos that are critical of the establishment can be deleted from YouTube, then pornographic websites and pornographic content can be suppressed, censored and deleted in exactly the same way. If the EU can discuss a draft Directive that will require all webhosting services to install "filtering and surveillance technology" – their description – to hunt down and delete "undesirable content" – their description – then exactly the same steps can be taken to eliminate pornography from the Internet!

Mind Poison

So why isn't this happening? Why has no political initiative of any kind been taken over the past 20 years to eliminate online pornography? The answer is obvious: The Luciferian Elite who control the US Congress oppose such controls. Pornography is not only immensely profitable for these wicked people but, most importantly, it causes substantial spiritual damage to society.

Even if they didn't make a red cent from it, online pornography is so subversive and so destructive that the Elite would continue to make it available online. It reaches people in their homes, where kids can watch it in secret, where married men can get up in the middle of the night to snatch another hour of its lascivious poison, and where naive teenagers can develop such an abnormal and selfish attitude to sexuality that they are unable to form a stable and respectful relationship with the opposite sex.



Boys and young men who gorge on sadistic and exploitative images of women are wounding their own souls. And great numbers are doing so.

Child pornography is being distributed in the same way. The purveyors of these horrifying images have developed techniques to disguise their activity to some degree, but these techniques are well understood. Surveillance software already exists to trace any form of content on the Internet, including images of sexually victimized children. But the public is not supposed to know that!

Anyone who doubts the existence of a supernatural entity, a "prince" at the heart of the American political system, should reflect on this.

No member of Congress will discuss this on camera. None of America's most senior politicians will address the fact that pornography, including child pornography, can only be distributed over the Internet because Congress is allowing it to happen. No influential journalist in the mainstream media will tackle this question, or even hint that Congress is complicit in facilitating an egregious crime against the American people, including teenagers and young children.



The Opioid Epidemic

The Luciferians like to use drugs to break down society. They have no trouble finding middlemen to distribute these addictive substances, which are usually inexpensive to produce and are highly profitable for the controlling cartel. Prospective customers are enticed with low-potency fare at attractive prices and then lured into full-blown addiction. The English used opium to destroy China in the 19th century, exporting large quantities of this highly narcotic commodity from its colonies in India and trading it for hard currency in China. This had two enormous benefits for the British Empire. It provided them with the silver they needed to pay the Indians for their cotton, which meant in effect that the British got all of their raw cotton for virtually nothing, and it enabled them to inflict severe damage on the Chinese economy, draining its wealth and striking down many of its most productive workers and seasoned administrators with debilitating addiction. This policy of destabilization set in train a long process of social decay which finally enabled the Elite to install a ruthless Communist regime in China in 1948.

Opium Dens were found all over
China



They did something similar the US in the 1960s, distributing LSD in college campuses across America and using it to fuel a wave of rebelliousness – a rejection of traditional values – which has blighted America ever since. Yes, the Luciferian Elite know exactly what they are doing. They are the masters of *pharmakeia*, which the Bible translates by the word "sorcery."

They then set about extending this program to a large segment of the population who had not yet become dependent on one of their many mind-altering drugs. The door was opened by the Sacklers, one of the elite group of Illuminati families who control America. Immensely rich, the Sacklers broadcast their occult credentials to the world when, in 1978, they financed the installation of an ancient Egyptian temple at the Metropolitan Museum of Art in Manhattan.

Temple to Isis and Osiris

Commissioned by the Roman Emperor, Caesar Augustus, and built around 10 B.C., the temple was dedicated to the worship of the Egyptian gods, Isis and Osiris. Their 'son', the god Horus, is depicted by a winged sun disk above the entrance. The temple therefore represents the triune deity of Freemasonry. Weighing over 800 tons, it was shipped to the US from Egypt in 660 crates in 1968 and kept in storage until the 'right' time for its reassembly in the new world. [See our earlier papers, in particular #155, #133, #71 and #56, for a study of the central role played by these ancient Egyptian deities in the Illuminati belief system.]

The Sacklers bought a small pharmaceutical company in 1952 called Purdue Frederick (later renamed Purdue Pharma) which manufactured a fairly harmless 'cure all' remedy for every ailment under the sun. This was later used to front an entirely new product about which similar 'cure all' claims were made – OxyContin. During the 1950s, long before OxyContin arrived on the scene, the Sacklers began to develop ways of marketing pharmaceuticals which made aggressive use of new advertising techniques. For example, Arthur developed an advertising campaign for an antibiotic manufactured by Pfizer which carried strong endorsements by 'clinicians' whom an investigative reporter later found did not exist.

During the 1960s the same Sackler made a fortune marketing Valium and Librium, another 'cure all' product – a range of tranquillizers known as *benzodiazepines* – which were far more addictive than the clinical literature would ever admit. By 1973, American doctors were writing more than a hundred million prescriptions a year and countless numbers of patients became addicted to tranquillizers.



Temple of Dendur *in situ* in Egypt in the 19th century.

During this time the Sacklers also began to publish a bi-weekly newspaper, the *Medical Tribune*, which eventually reached six hundred thousand physicians across America. This enabled the family to influence the prescribing habits of general practitioners, a skill which would later prove immensely valuable when OxyContin came on the market.



Temple of Dendur at its new location in the Sackler Wing of the Metropolitan Museum of Art in New York.

Family physicians had always known that opioids were dangerous

Up to the late 1980s, the use of opioids was almost unknown among family physicians in America. Medical students were made fully aware of their addictive properties and had seen ample evidence of its effects on street users of heroin. Their use as a legitimate therapeutic tool in medicine was confined to the alleviation of chronic pain after surgery and the provision of palliative care for terminally ill patients, usually those dying of cancer. Family physicians simply did not prescribe opioids.

This all changed when the Sacklers came up with a time-release formulation of an opioid known as oxycodone. Theoretically this was meant to remove the risk of addiction by reducing the rate at which it entered the patient's bloodstream. However, the Sacklers offered no clinical evidence to back up this claim and the FDA didn't require it.

Oxycodone is chemically similar to morphine and, like morphine, is derived from the opium poppy. It was manufactured exclusively by Purdue Pharma – which was completely owned by the Sacklers – and aggressively marketed as a powerful non-addictive analgesic that would bring immediate relief to the millions of Americans, allegedly, whom the Sacklers claimed suffered from chronic pain.



Mortimer Sackler
1916 - 2010



Raymond Sackler
1920 - 2017



Arthur Sackler
1913 - 1987

The problem with their exciting new product, as patients quickly discovered, was that its time-release feature could be overcome by simply crushing the pill. How did so many patients learn about this? Well, for those who couldn't figure it out for themselves, Purdue obligingly included a statement to this effect with every packet. Patients now knew they could get the full impact of the pure oxycodone in each pill either by snorting it like cocaine or injecting it like heroin. (The trade name 'OxyContin' is a combination of *oxycodone* and, ironically, the word *continuous*.)

Even though Purdue were unable to justify its safety claims in clinical terms, the FDA approved it anyway. But it went even further and approved the inclusion of an insert with each package which claimed that it was safer than rival painkillers. This was allegedly due to its time release mechanism which, they said, "is believed to reduce the abuse liability." This astonishing endorsement from the highest authority in the land ensured that OxyContin would immediately grab a large share of the market.



Purdue then launched a major campaign to convince the medical community, and family doctors in particular, that OxyContin was safe. In addition to direct marketing of opioids to family doctors, it funded research to show that concerns about opioid addiction were exaggerated and even paid high-profile doctors to make similar claims. Purdue also argued that it could safely treat a wider range of maladies than was previously thought possible.

The public was deliberately deceived

This program, which was deliberately designed to misinform the public and mislead the medical profession, was launched in 1996. Within a few years thousands of Americans had died of OxyContin overdoses and thousands more were addicted. Purdue had opened the door to powerful opiates in the form of prescription painkillers. It intensified the impact of its product by making it available in doses far in excess of what the average patient would reasonably require. For example, a single dose of Percocet – a rival opioid painkiller – contained between 2.5mg and 10mg of oxycodone. OxyContin, however, came in 10mg, 20mg, 30mg, 40mg, and 80mg formulations, and even, for a time, 160mg. These concentrations defy belief.

In line with the Sackler philosophy, Purdue Pharma promoted their highly addictive product with remarkable tenacity. The marketing department would determine what was safe, not the clinicians. From 1996, when OxyContin was introduced to the market, to July 2002, Purdue had funded over 20,000 pain-related educational programs through direct sponsorship or financial grants. Their entire campaign was designed to convince family doctors that OxyContin was safe, that traditional concerns about opioids were over-blown, and that it represented, in effect, a break-through in the treatment of patients with chronic pain.

The incredibly high kill rate

According to the American Society of Addiction Medicine, four out of five people today who try heroin started with prescription painkillers. In 2016 prescription drug overdoses killed 64,000 Americans. This jumped by 6.6 percent in 2017 to 71,568 Americans. These figures are well above the total number of American troops killed in the entire Vietnam War – and it is occurring every year, thanks to the opioid revolution caused by OxyContin.



The giant cake that was specially prepared to mark Mortimer Sackler's 70th birthday. It took six waiters to carry it.

The cake was humorously designed to identify Mortimer himself with the Great Sphinx. This showed that he was a high-ranking member of the Illuminati and very likely revered as an *Illuminatus*. No low-ranking member would have taken such liberties with a famous icon of the Babylonian-Egyptian religion.

The number of recorded non-fatal overdoses has also increased dramatically – by roughly 30% across the US in just 14 months, according to the CDC. The CDC also reported that the total number of overdoses in US hospital emergency departments over a 14-month period was an incredible 142,000.

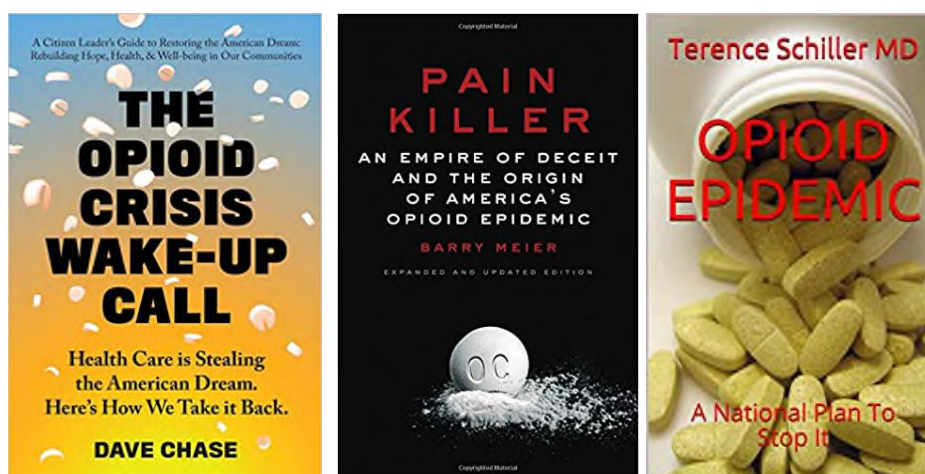
Some observers reckon, on the basis of CDC statistics, that the opioid crisis has caused the death (by overdose) of over half a million Americans since 2000. The annual death rate is now higher than the HIV epidemic at its peak.

These figures do not depict the full social impact of the crisis. For example, there are no statistics on the number of children who are taken into foster care because their family structure has broken down. Neither do they reflect the pain that many of them will endure at the hand of pedophiles working through the CPS program. For the Illuminati it is a gift that keeps on giving.

The devastation that this is causing is set to get worse. The latest wave of the opioid epidemic is already under way as new synthetics, analogs of the potent opioid Fentanyl, are spreading through communities across America.

The impact is greatest in low-income regions, where economic output has stagnated and more people are tempted to seek solace in drugs. Alas, the opioids in the latest wave are extremely potent – thousands of times more powerful than morphine per unit volume. This means that a tiny increase in dosage can be fatal, and since addicts are not generally very composed at the time they need a 'hit', overdoses are common.

Drug overdoses have become the leading cause of death for Americans under age 50. The resulting spike in the mortality rate is such that life expectancy in the US is actually falling. It is hardly surprising therefore that the Department of Health and Human Services recently declared the opioid epidemic a public health emergency.



What did Congress do to prevent this epidemic?

What did Congress do to prevent this epidemic? Nothing, absolutely nothing. And even though the President set up a six-member committee in 2017 to bring forward proposals to deal with the problem, nothing meaningful has happened.

In its report on 24 January 2018 on public comments made by one member of the committee, CNN stated:

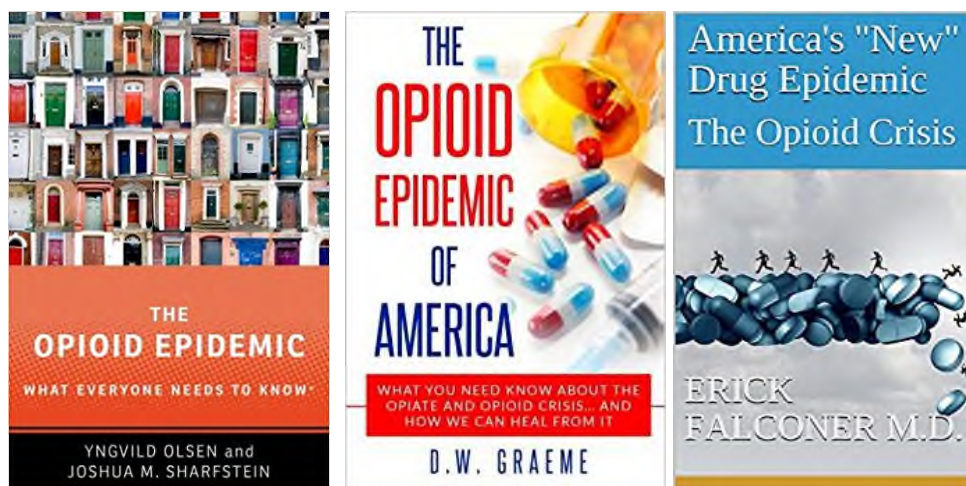
The Republican-led Congress has turned the work of the president's opioid commission into a "charade" and a "sham," a member of the panel told CNN. "Everyone is willing to tolerate the intolerable – and not do anything about it," said former Democratic Rep. Patrick Kennedy, who was one of six members appointed to the bipartisan commission in March. "I'm as cynical as I've ever been about this stuff... We've got a human addiction tsunami, and we need all hands on deck," he said, adding that instead, Congress has chosen to ignore the reality of the situation. Asked if he believed the opioid commission's work was all a charade, Kennedy said, "I do. I honestly do."

Strong stuff. Bear in mind, these comments are coming from a member of the committee, not an opposition spokesman. Kennedy was personally very concerned about this issue and vehement in his condemnation. He wanted Americans to know that Congress was doing nothing about the problem – and that it had never done anything about it!

Within a few years of its release onto the market in 1996, the public servants and health officials in Washington DC were fully aware of the health crisis posed by OxyContin. Concern was such that the Government Audit Office (GAO) produced a detailed report in December 2003 under the title: ***OxyContin Abuse and Diversion and Efforts to Address the Problem***. This important report, which was seen by Congress, highlighted the role played by Purdue Pharma:

"From 1996, when OxyContin was introduced to the market, to July 2002, Purdue has funded over 20,000 pain-related educational programs through direct sponsorship or financial grants."

Congress has known for at least 15 years that the opioid crisis was in full swing and that thousands of Americans were dying every year as a result. They knew that Purdue Pharma had set it in motion, though other pharmaceutical companies came on stream later, and that it was driven in the main by aggressive marketing practices which gravely understated the risks involved. But Congress chose to ignore it, and as Congressman Kennedy stated, Congress continues to ignore it.



Who are these people working for? The hidden hand, of course; the ultra-wealthy Elite who run the entire show from behind the scenes. Narcotics are central to the Illuminati plan to undermine America. Through this avenue alone they have caused the deaths of about half a million people and caused untold suffering and hardship for millions more. And they don't intend to stop.

Some of the pharmaceutical and connected companies named as defendants in an opioid lawsuit announced last week by the Attorney General of the province of British Columbia, Canada:

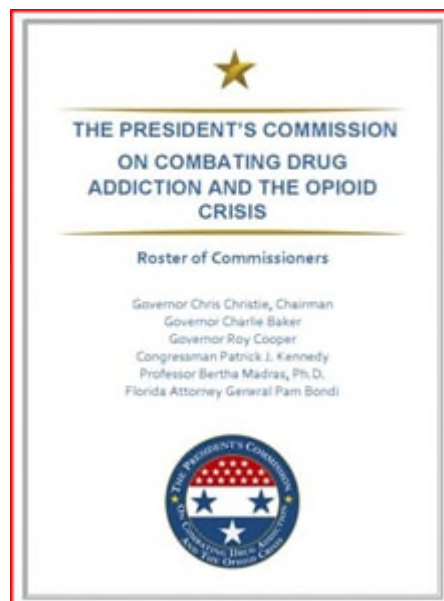
Apotex, Bristol-Meyers Squibb, Paladin, Endo, Janssen, Johnson & Johnson, Pharmascience, Joddes, Mylan, Purdue, Ranbaxy, Sun, Hikma, West-Ward Columbus, Sanis Health, Sandoz, Teva, Actavis, Valeant, Bausch, Kohl & Frisch, McKesson, Abbott, Unipharm, Loblaw, LPG, Nu-Quest, and Procurity.

In all, some 40 companies are named, including wholesalers, distributors, and manufacturers.

One might have expected the report of the President's **Commission on Combating Drug Addiction and the Opioid Crisis**, which was published on 1 November 2017, to have mentioned Purdue Pharma and its role in creating this appalling crisis. It might have stated, for example, that Purdue was successfully sued in a class action suit in 2007 and forced to pay over \$600m in compensation. It might have stated that Purdue and other companies are now preparing to distribute synthetic opioid analogs – disguised as 'painkillers' – on the world market. It might have referred to all of these important facts, but it didn't.

While Purdue Pharma was mentioned by name 239 times in the GAO Report of 2003, it was not mentioned even once in the Commission's report. Not once! The hidden hand wants to remain hidden, or at least as far from view as circumstances allow.

And what about the Sacklers? This criminal dynasty was not mentioned even once in the GAO report of 2003 (and naturally no mention of them was included in the Commission's report). It's as if they didn't exist.



CONCLUSION

This is how the system works.

We have given ample evidence in this paper to show that Congress is a fawning tool of the elite cabal of generational Luciferian families who rule America. They promote sadistic and depraved pornography, including sickening images of child rape, and ensure it is continually produced and made readily available online to homes across America. They produce highly addictive narcotic drugs disguised as painkillers and get family physicians across America to dispense them to unsuspecting patients – to people who would never otherwise have taken a narcotic substance.

Congress could shut down all pornography websites in a week, but it won't. Congress could outlaw the use of opioids by family doctors with a bipartisan bill that could pass into law in a week, but it won't. Are you surprised? You shouldn't be.

This is evil and it should be seen by all true Christians for what it is.

Jeremy James
Ireland
September 03, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

The Babylonians are Lying – The Earth is Not Moving

by Jeremy James



He Set the Earth on Its Foundations, that It NOT Be Moved

We live in an age where an entire generation has grown old without having more than a cursory acquaintance with God's Word. Even among many Bible-believing Christians it would be fair to say that about 90% of their Bible knowledge comes from the four Gospels and the Psalms. Few memorize Scripture any more, and many are satisfied with Bible translations which play fast and loose with the original text.

There has been a huge decline in respect for God's Word. A huge decline. When did you last speak with a person who was worthy to stand among the believers addressed in the following verse from Isaiah? -

"Hear the word of the LORD, ye that tremble at his word"
– Isaiah 66:5

The Word of God has been under concerted attack ever since the Jesuits launched the Counter-Reformation in the mid-16th century. Every conceivable academic technique and scholastic device has been aimed at His Word at one time or another in an attempt to break it down, to weaken its meaning and make it seem to some extent a product of human imagination. *Sola Scriptura* has become, for the vast majority of professing Christians, a medieval aspiration which slowly crumbled before the relentless onslaught of science and dialectical analysis.

Unless Christians stand on God's Word and trust it completely, they are leaving themselves open to deception. The Enemy is cunning. He exploits, not the Scripture you believe, but the Scripture you don't believe.

The same Holy Spirit who wrote the Bible is the same Holy Spirit dwelling within each of us. How can we trust one and not the other? It's impossible.

This alone explains the many heresies that pervade the visible church today. Unless the sweet sound of God's Word is fresh in our memory, the world will encroach on our peace of mind and cling to our sin-damaged imagination. Before long we are living on auto-drive and failing to embrace the living truth that our wonderful Creator sets before us every day.

Christ said the world would hate us:

**"If ye were of the world, the world would love his own:
but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen
you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you."
– John 15:19**

If the world hates us, then we ought to accept the fact! Alas, most pastors today are teaching their flocks to make peace with the world. Seemingly this is a sign of Christian 'love', even when the world is very obviously attacking and undermining the church. Such 'love' is merely complacency laced with hypocrisy. It is one thing when the world runs after idols and wallows in lust, but it is something else entirely when it tells Christians they can no longer speak forth ALL of God's Word.

We are seeing this today in laws and regulations, rules of social etiquette, and norms of acceptable behavior which deny Christians the right to share and declare the totality of all that our Creator has given us in His Word.

Biblical Cosmology and Censorship in the Church

by Jeremy James



Censorship from within the church

This has been creeping up on us over the past sixty years or so, but has recently taken a very dark turn. We are no longer facing censorship and rebuke from people outside the church, but increasingly from many inside the church. It is becoming harder for Christians, even among themselves, to call the Roman Catholic church what it is, namely a cult-like counterfeit of true Christianity, or to mention the reality of hell and its torment, or to speak of the sinfulness of sodomy. The list of topics that are tacitly banned from Christian discourse is getting longer and longer.

This year we arrived at a new phase in this process of decay. Our earlier paper, '**Biblical Cosmology and Censorship in the Church**' (#160), described the treatment being meted out by highly placed leaders in the church to any Christian who chooses to explore and discuss Biblical cosmology. They are to be shunned and rebuked. The outpouring of scorn is such that some may feel they must either drop the subject or leave the church.

As we have shown in previous papers there are over a hundred verses in Scripture which, taken together, define the cosmology of the Bible (see **Appendix B**). Until recently most Bible scholars have chosen to interpret these verses in accordance with the cosmological model taught by modern science. However, advances in technology, in particular the measurement tools and online information resources now available to the average person, has prompted many believers to revisit these verses. As they see it, if the literal-historical-grammatical hermeneutic that we use to explore and expound Biblical truth is applied to these verses – as it should be – the cosmology that emerges is very different from the one being taught by modern science.

True Cosmology: The Earth that the LORD God of All Creation made for His Son

by Jeremy James



Many Christians will read these verses and remain unconvinced. However, others have been startled by the consistency of the cosmological model described in the Bible and the extent to which it differs from the one taught by NASA.

In our paper, '**True Cosmology: The Earth that the LORD God of All Creation Made for His Son**' (#75), we included a diagram summarizing the main differences between the universe described by the Bible (God's reality) and the universe described by modern science (Satan's alternative reality):

God's reality	Satan's 'alternative reality'
The earth is flat	The earth is a sphere
The sun follows a path above the earth	The earth orbits the sun
The earth is the center of the universe	The earth is at the edge of the universe
The earth is a special creation	The earth is a trivial speck
The earth was made for man	Man is a weird cosmic accident
The earth is completely stationary	The earth is moving in several directions
The laws of the universe were set by God	The laws of the universe are accidental
The stars rotate around the earth	The stars only appear to rotate around the earth
The sun is reasonably close to the earth	The sun is 93 million miles away
The stars are not 'light years' away	The stars are millions of light years away
The earth is only a few thousand years old	The universe is 14 billion years old
The stars are fixed	The stars are receding
There is no life on any planet or star	Life is certain to have 'evolved' elsewhere
The volume of space is fixed	The universe is continually expanding
The universe has been damaged by sin	There is no sin
God sustains the universe by His mercy	The universe has no need of God
Christ has redeemed the universe	The universe is evolving
Christ will come again and claim the earth	A perfectly evolved man will rule the earth

Modern science tells some obvious lies. Every Bible-believing Christian is aware of this. For example, science argues that genetically modified foods are safe, but our common sense tells us that, if God made edible plants, vegetables and other types of food that are perfectly compatible with our metabolism, then random changes to their genetic structure are bound to have implications for our health. Another grotesque lie taught by science is the so-called theory of evolution, which it promotes with relentless, atheistic satisfaction. But we know that this theory is completely bogus, that it was dreamt up by Gnostics and Freemasons to separate God from His Creation and undermine the early chapters of Genesis.

***Nullius in Verba* means 'We reject God's Word'**

Science in its modern form was devised by English and French Freemasons and Rosicrucians in the 17th century to eliminate God from all explanations of natural phenomena. It is trenchantly anti-Biblical, even though many scientists claimed to be Bible believers. The ground rules of science are designed to ridicule and ostracize anyone who dares to suggest that the world has a purpose, or that it was designed by a merciful and loving Creator. The Royal Society, which was founded in London in 1660, laid the foundations of modern science. Right from the start it enforced a purely mechanical, atheistic methodology. It even chose a motto that boastfully rejects the Word of God: '*Nullius in verba*', which is generally understood to mean "take nobody's word for it." It is really a coded way of saying, 'We reject God's Word.'

Another enormous lie promoted with great vigour by modern science is the Big Bang theory. (A popular TV show is using this as its title, presumably to fix the idea firmly in the minds of the millions of young people who watch the show. Such is the power of advertising.) This theory is ridiculous, even by the shady standards of modern physics, where hypothetical entities are routinely treated as though they were real, not just a convenient fiction in a mathematical model. The idea that *nothing* exploded 14 billion years ago and produced the astonishing world we see around us today is not just absurd, it is obscene. It must be immensely pleasing to Satan to mock the LORD's creation in this way and actually have it taught in universities across the world.

The Child of the Royal Society

The LORD has told us in His Word that the wonders of the world around us are ample evidence both of His existence and of His love for mankind. We should not be surprised, then, that Satan attacks this basic truth every way he can. Through atheistic science – the child of the Royal Society – he has planted in the minds of men a set of filters which greatly diminish their ability to savor and enjoy the glory of all that God has created. He uses 'evolution' to trivialize all living things; he uses 'atoms' to claim that most of what we call matter is nothing but empty space; he uses cyclotrons to supposedly 'create' new elements; he defines the 'real' truth in mathematical terms so that few can perceive it; he says that unborn babies are expendable; and he claims that many phenomena that are essential to our understanding of the world are too small to see, too far away to detect, and too far back in time to be accurately determined.

In addition, he has multiplied these effects by making the earth itself so small and insignificant, so puny in the vast scheme of things, that it seems more like an accident than a glorious work of creation. And he has done this by convincing the majority of mankind that they are living on a miniscule globe that is spinning aimlessly in the depths of space, while far out in the 'cosmos' are galaxies filled with unimaginable potential and real hope for humanity, if only we knew how to reach them.

Is the Kingdom of Christ a Tiny Speck?

by Jeremy James

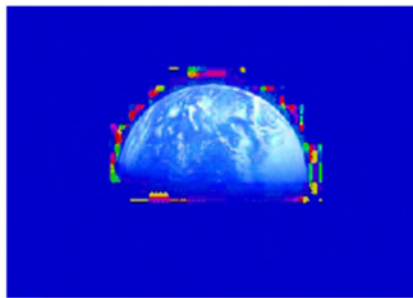


Is any of this true? Are we really on a tiny globe spinning through space at 66,666 miles per hour? – note the Babylonian significance of this number! It would never have occurred to most people to ask this question even thirty years ago. But today the encroachment of scientific orthodoxy is so intense, and its control over the lives of ordinary people so pervasive, that its political dimension stands out like never before. And this is prompting many to ask whether science is being used to control and condition mankind, whether pseudo-scientific lies like evolution and the Big Bang are part of a deliberate plan to enslave our minds and prepare the world for the Antichrist.

Those who love and believe God's Word know that the world is not getting 'better', but sinking further into the materialistic malaise and amoral liberalism that will lead eventually to the judgments described in the Book of Revelation.

Hoax *Earthrise* Photos Released by NASA

by Jeremy James



We must be true Bereans

In light of this, true believers are fully justified in their determination to revisit the verses in God's Word which speak about cosmology. Of course, as faithful servants we should be doing this anyway, but the many conflicting statements by so-called scientific authorities provide a further incentive for each one of us to compare the world described by God with the world described by scientific materialists.

The arrival of the Internet has given a huge fillip to this initiative. People who until now would never have been able to find each other and discuss these issues can now do so with great ease. We have a precious opportunity to examine collectively a subject that the moguls of materialism have managed to censor and suppress for centuries. We have cameras and telescopes and similar products of modern technology which our grandparents never had. We have the Internet, at least for the time being (until a worldwide censorship regime is in place and all discussion of this kind is stamped out). And we have freedom within the church – just about – to engage with other Christians in this matter and share what we have found.

Biblical Cosmology is a taboo subject

Alas, this latter factor is proving precarious. As we showed in our paper, '**Biblical Cosmology and Censorship in the Church**' (#160), the servants of the New World Order are keen to turn Biblical cosmology into a taboo subject. Christians are being urged to turn their backs on anyone who tries to discuss this topic. Many dangerous heresies are being completely ignored, but the moment the words 'flat earth' are heard, the self-appointed guardians of Scripture howl with displeasure and shout "Cult! Cult!"



**Photo taken from a balloon 21 miles above the earth.
[No distorting fisheye lenses or Go-Pro cameras were used.]**



Where's the curve?

Why is this? After all, the discussion centers on what God's Word actually says about cosmology. Why is discussion of the verses in question being suppressed? Presumably all believers are entitled to examine these verses for themselves and make up their own minds about the reality they are describing. Or are they? It would seem not.

Let's look at the latest instance of Bible censorship by a ministry which purports to uphold the fundamental truth of God's Word.

The ministry in question is Creation Ministries International (CMI), which has its international office in Australia and bases in six other countries, including the US. Regular readers will be aware that a similar 'creation' ministry, Answers in Genesis, which is led by Ken Ham (who formerly worked for CMI), was the subject of a recent paper in this series: **'Evidence that the Televised Creation v Evolution Debate of 2014 was Nothing but a Sham'** (#166).

Both of these ministries purport to teach what is usually known as young earth creationism, and yet they **also** teach that dinosaurs once roamed the earth in great numbers. But this is ridiculous; it is impossible to teach both! As every child knows, dinosaurs supposedly existed for millions of years, so every time these ministries display an image or a model of a dinosaur they are really saying that the description of creation in Genesis is inaccurate. They refuse to admit that dinosaurs are just another pseudo-scientific scam spawned by English Freemasons in order to undermine the veracity of the Bible. For proof of this see our paper, **'The Dark Art of Deception: Why Dinosaurs are a Hoax'** (#110).

The Dark Art of Deception: Why Dinosaurs are a Hoax

by Jeremy James



Dr Carter's talk in Myrtle Beach in July, 2018

One of the principal speakers on the CMI panel in the US is Dr Robert Carter. This gentleman gave a talk at the CMI 'Creation SuperConference' at Myrtle Beach, South Carolina in July 2018 which was published on YouTube on 27 August [length c.55 minutes]. It was originally released under the title, 'Flat Earth & Geocentrism (This really is a gospel issue!)' but this was later changed to 'Flat Earth? The Bible and Science Say No!'

His talk appears to be the official establishment response to all who have dared to challenge the globe earth theory. It was delivered by a self-described nerd with academic credentials who, for the benefit of his Christian audience, stated that he did not support the theory of evolution. Instead of taking the opportunity to explore the LORD's cosmology, with particular reference to the verses given in **Appendix B** of this paper, showing how and why, in his opinion, it is consistent with the globe earth model, he embarked on a presentation which was, at least initially, part pantomime and part high school lecture. He studiously ignored the evidence for a flat, stationary earth (FSE) since, he alleged, such evidence was non-existent, and chose instead to attack the 'concept', as he put it, a concept which only simple-minded people with a cult-like mentality could possibly believe. He closed his talk with one of the most blasphemous tirades we have yet seen on YouTube.



Dr Carter's talk, step by step

Throughout his talk Dr Carter stood in front of a picture of a giant dinosaur, a serpent with two horns. To his right the savage jaws of another dinosaur are clearly visible. His rejection of the literal truth of Genesis was already in evidence.

He began by stating:

"Flat earthers will say that NASA has no picture of the earth from outer space. That is completely untrue." [0.44]

As proof of this he projected onto the screen an image produced by NASA, which happened to be the same image we had included in an earlier paper (#160) to show how patently phony these 'photos' really are!

- Space fantasy 'photo' from NASA -



NASA photo, released in 2015, purporting to show the moon passing between the earth and the NASA DSCOVR 'satellite.'

The Internet has plenty of material showing the many discrepancies between the various 'blue marble' photos released by NASA down the years. They are not photos of the earth from space but artistic renderings of what the earth might look like IF it were a globe.

He then went on to argue that the FSE model was virtually unknown before the arrival of the Internet, implying that shills, trolls and mischief-makers were promoting the idea simply to cause confusion and beguile the gormless. He says:

"...the flat earth idea was essentially non-existent before the rise of YouTube." [4.37]

He conveniently forgets that, long before the arrival of the Internet, there existed many steadfast critics of the globe earth model and that a lively literature had been produced to refute it. He also ignores the fact that publishers and the mainstream media, going back a hundred and fifty years or more, were consistently opposed to all attempts to challenge the model in print. The reason it is now being discussed with such passion is that the Internet – for the time being – provides a forum for the free exchange of views on this topic.

He deliberately ignores the evidence

He also refuses – shamelessly, in our view – to consider the large body of evidence that points to a flat, stationary earth:

"Flat earth ideas have no supporting evidence whatsoever.
Literally zero." [6.01]

Since the evidence for the FSE has already been set out in earlier papers, as well as in many informative articles available online, we will not fill this paper with examples.

For someone who purports to have every confidence in the scientific accuracy of his position, Dr Carter is surprisingly coy in his choice of 'targets.' If the FSE position is so devoid of merit, as he suggests, then it should be a simple matter to prove the globe earth theory with powerful scientific evidence. However, he concentrated throughout on what he believed were weaknesses in the FSE model and offered no convincing proof of his own position. Corny images from NASA seemed to be the best he could offer. When a real scientist proves a theory, he delights in showing why it is true and producing irrefutable evidence to support his claims. But Dr Carter did nothing of the kind. He didn't seem to have anything positive to say about his own position. It's as if solid objective evidence for a spinning globe was, in his own words, "literally zero."

He then went on to argue that most of western civilization has always believed the earth was a globe. He even says:

"The people in Columbus's day – nobody believed the earth was flat. It's an urban myth invented to try to discredit Christianity." [11.32]

But this is simply not true. The sailors were not keen to venture far out to sea, into entirely uncharted waters, without some assurance that the ocean would not disappear beneath them. However, Dr Carter asks us to believe that they knew the earth was a globe, that the ocean curved dramatically, and that they were perfectly safe! This is precisely the kind of 'assurance' that would have kept them at home.



He also says, a little later in his talk, that –

"Over two thousand years...no Christian scholar of any repute – maybe with two little minor examples – has taught that the earth is flat. It is unanimous in Christian tradition (that) the earth is a globe." [22.35]

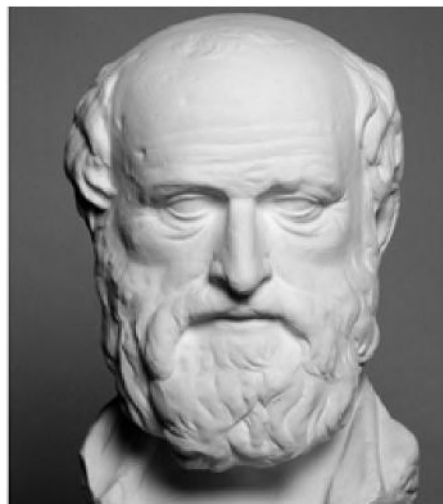
This is a highly disingenuous statement. He is essentially arguing from silence, that because most medieval writers did not state explicitly that the earth was flat they must have believed it was a globe. As we noted in a previous paper, writers in ancient times were not inclined to state the obvious. For example, the writers of ancient Greece hardly ever referred to the fact that the sky is blue. Are we to make an argument from silence and claim that they actually believed it was green?

This is exactly what Dr Carter is doing when he claims that no serious scholars in early medieval times believed the earth was flat. The very opposite is true – they all believed it! This is why Copernicus was so slow to make known his revolutionary new theory.

Eratosthenes

Dr Carter also referred to the famous calculation made by Eratosthenes which he claims is a proof that the earth is a globe. Dr Faulkner, of *Answers in Genesis*, cited the same experiment. However, neither of these academics bothered to mention that the very same experiment can be used to support the flat earth model and even to calculate the altitude of the sun. We reproduce below an extract from our paper, **Answers in Genesis and Our Flat Stationary Earth** (#135), to show why this is so.

[Start of Extract] Dr Faulkner cites a famous experiment by Eratosthenes (c 200 BC) who was head of the library at Alexandria. While in Aswan in southern Egypt he was able to confirm that the sun was directly overhead by observing the way it illuminated the bottom of a deep well. Going back to Alexandria in northern Egypt, he computed the angle of the sun at its highest point by reference to the shadow cast by a vertical rod. Knowing (a) the distance from Aswan to Alexandria and (b) the angular difference (about 7 degrees) between the sun at its highest points in both locations, he was able to compute the circumference of the earth. This is taken by scientists to constitute a valid proof from ancient times that the earth is a sphere, as well as a surprisingly accurate measurement of the earth's circumference. But is this really true?



Bust of Eratosthenes

Actually, it is not. Eratosthenes had already assumed that the earth was a sphere. If it was, then his measurements provided a valid estimation of its circumference. However, it was not a proof that the earth is a sphere. The sun travels over the Tropics (including Aswan) and is directly overhead at noon at certain times of the year. This is consistent with the flat earth model. At its highest elevation, the sun was seen at a slight angle to the vertical in Alexandria, which is also what one would expect from the flat earth model. Using trigonometry Eratosthenes should have been able to compute the actual elevation (altitude) of the sun – about 3550 miles above the earth. He chose instead to interpret his data in accordance with the spherical earth model.

It should be remembered that Eratosthenes, as a senior member of staff at the Library of Alexandria, was almost certainly a disciple (if not a high initiate) of the Egyptian sun-worshipping cult. As such he would have revered the sun as a visible manifestation of deity. It would have been unthinkable in his worldview to portray the sun in purely material terms, and certainly not in a way that conflicted with the long-held Egyptian belief that the sun travelled through the Underworld (Duat) during the night. [See our paper, '**The Secret of the Solar Barque**' (#133) which explains the importance of the Solar Barque in Egyptian mythology, as well as its occult significance in Freemasonry.]

As a modern Masonic stronghold, NASA teaches exactly the same heliocentric, ball-earth philosophy. Freemasonry is a disguised solar cult, based on ancient Egyptian magic. Its goal is to push aside Biblical Christianity and ultimately replace it with its own pantheistic worldview. Cosmology lies squarely in the field of battle. They are determined, by every means possible, to convince the masses that the Biblical model of the world is false and that the earth which God made is nothing but a puny speck in the vast, black vacuum of space.

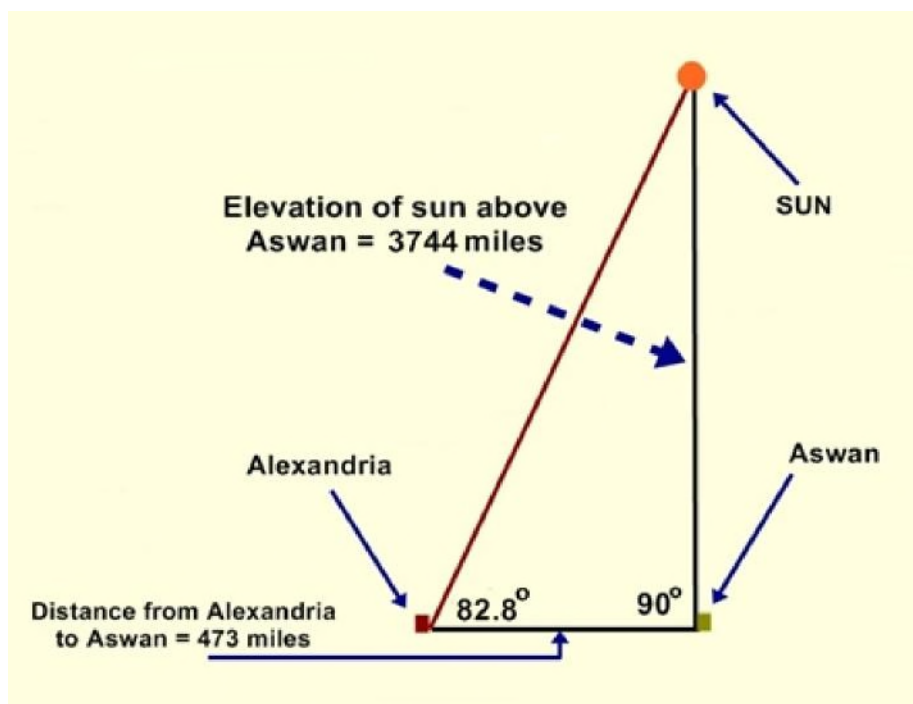
Why would God spend six days making and enriching a puny speck? And why would He refer many times in His Word to this remarkable achievement? To those who hate the LORD, however, and His Son Christ Jesus – who will inherit the earth in due course – this insidious mockery of His handiwork is central to their philosophy.



Let's look again at Eratosthenes' figures. As stated in Dr Faulkner's paper, Eratosthenes computed the angle of elevation of the sun at Alexandria as $1/50$ th of a circle or 7.2 degrees. Alexandria is about 473 miles from Aswan, in a northerly direction. We give here the calculation of the elevation (or height) of the sun over Aswan using trigonometry:



This may be easier to visualize if we reconstruct the diagram from an upright perspective:



This computation of the elevation of the sun above Aswan using Eratosthenes' figures – 3744 miles – is fairly close to the estimation (3550 miles) given in one of our earlier papers about the flat earth. [End of Extract]

While speaking of Eratosthenes, Dr Carter stated that the sun at Aswan was directly overhead, or "straight up" as he put in. He later stated that, around the time he was giving his talk, the sun was directly above south-east Cuba and projected a map on the screen to illustrate this (see below):

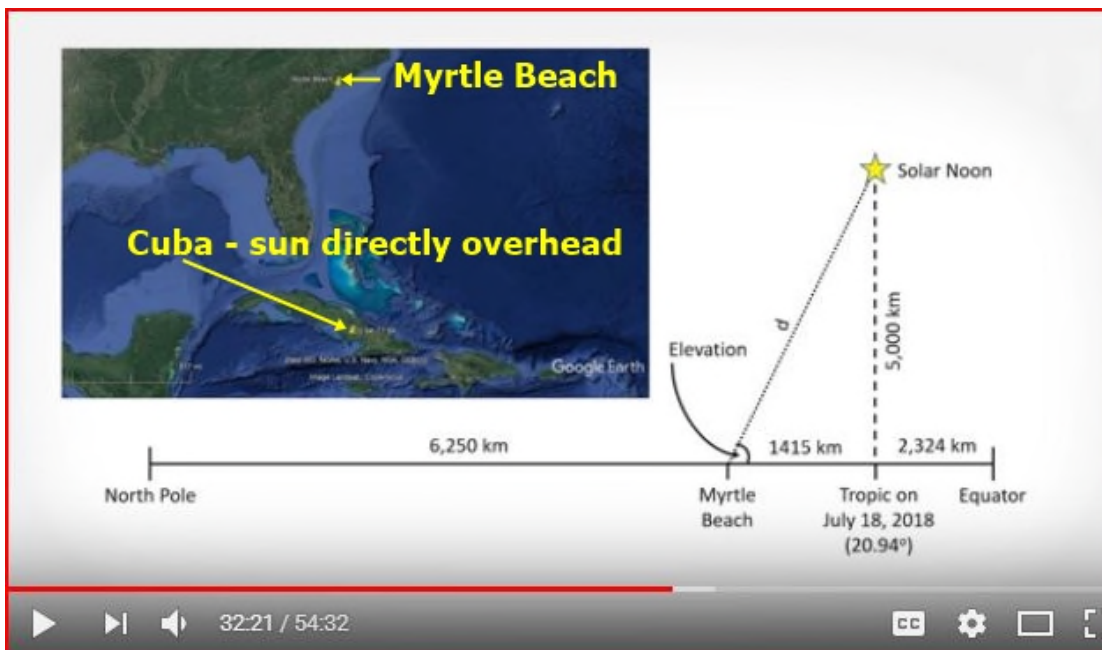


Chart shown by Dr Carter during his talk [Yellow text added]

This ought to have puzzled the people in his audience. How can the sun – a massive object that is meant to be 93 million miles away – be 'overhead' with respect to ANY location on earth? This is absurd. It is like arguing that a basketball two blocks away is "directly over" a speck of dust on a golf ball on your mantelpiece. They would need to be much closer to each other, perhaps only a few feet apart, before we could speak in such terms.

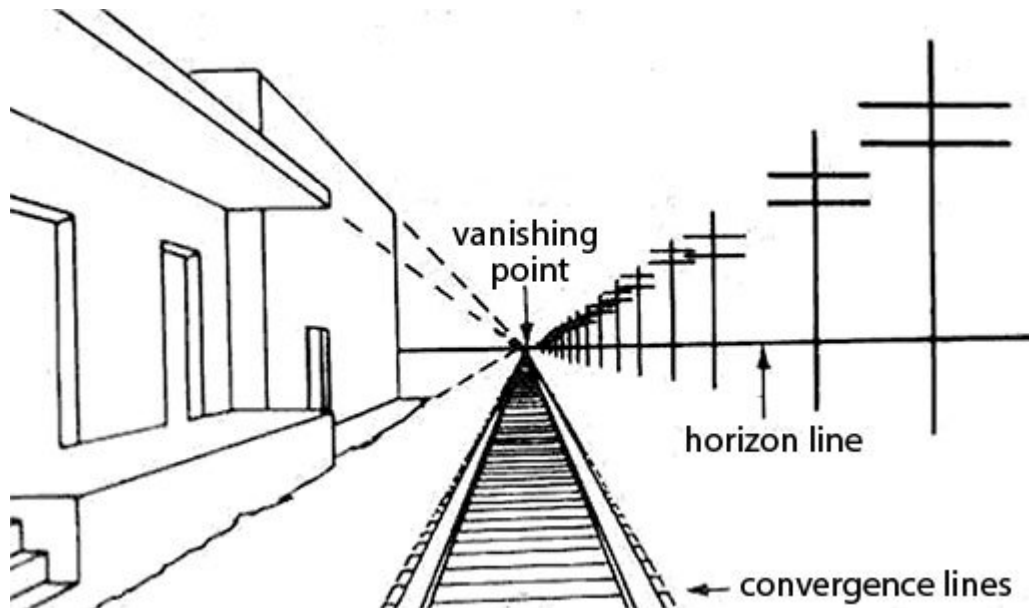
However, we know for a fact that the sun IS directly overhead with respect to specific locations on earth (within the tropics) and that, therefore, it MUST be considerably closer to the earth than Dr Carter and his colleagues would have us believe. Its distance or elevation should be measured in thousands, not millions of miles.

The Horizon

Dr Carter then proceeds to misrepresent yet another aspect of the FSE model when he states:

"There's no horizon in the flat earth concept." [36.41]

This would make little sense to the average person, and Dr Carter knows this. What he should really have said is that believers in the FSE have a different explanation for what we commonly refer to as the horizon. On a globe earth the sun would disappear beneath the horizon as the earth turned away from it. On a flat earth, however, the sun disappears because it has reached the vanishing point in our field of vision. The vanishing point lies on the horizon, as the following chart illustrates:



Our mind processes visual data by means of perspective. It maintains perspective by always causing our field of vision to converge at a central point. If it didn't do this we would only be able to perceive a small portion of a scene in front of us. This is why parallel lines, like railroad tracks, always converge at a point. Note that they don't cease to exist at that point or merge into a single track.

The same happens with the sun at sunset. It doesn't disappear beneath the horizon but passes through the vanishing point. It is still on the same plane, but so far away that – without magnification – we are unable to see it. However, if we looked through a pair of binoculars, it would come back into view – which is something it could NOT do had it disappeared beneath the horizon. (Rather than risk damage to your eyes, try this with a ship 'disappearing' beneath the horizon. The same principle applies.)

The Perceived Size of the Sun during the Day

Dr Carter then went on to argue that the perceived size of the sun does not change during the day. If the earth were flat, he says, the sun should get slightly larger as it gets closer to us, but according to the globe earth model – where the sun is 93 million miles away – the perceived size of the sun would never change. He calls this "a direct refutation of the flat earth idea."

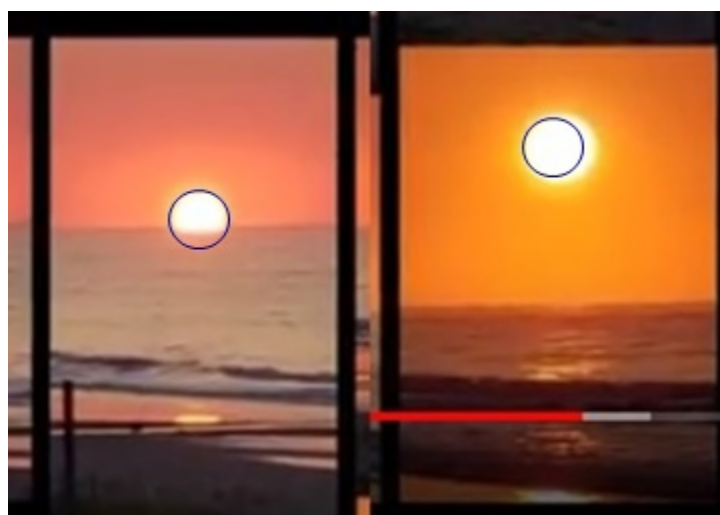
But is it?

Let's examine the photos that Dr Carter took of the sunrise the previous morning which, he claims, are proof that the perceived size of the sun does not change as it progresses across the sky.



Flat Earth? The Bible And Science Say No!

At first glance, the size of the sun in each photo seems to remain the same. In the flat earth model one would expect to find some measurable change, even if we allow for the fact that the sun did not travel very far between the first and the last photo (possibly 25 minutes later). However, if we look more closely at the middle photo in the top row and the last photo in the row below, we DO find a discernible change:



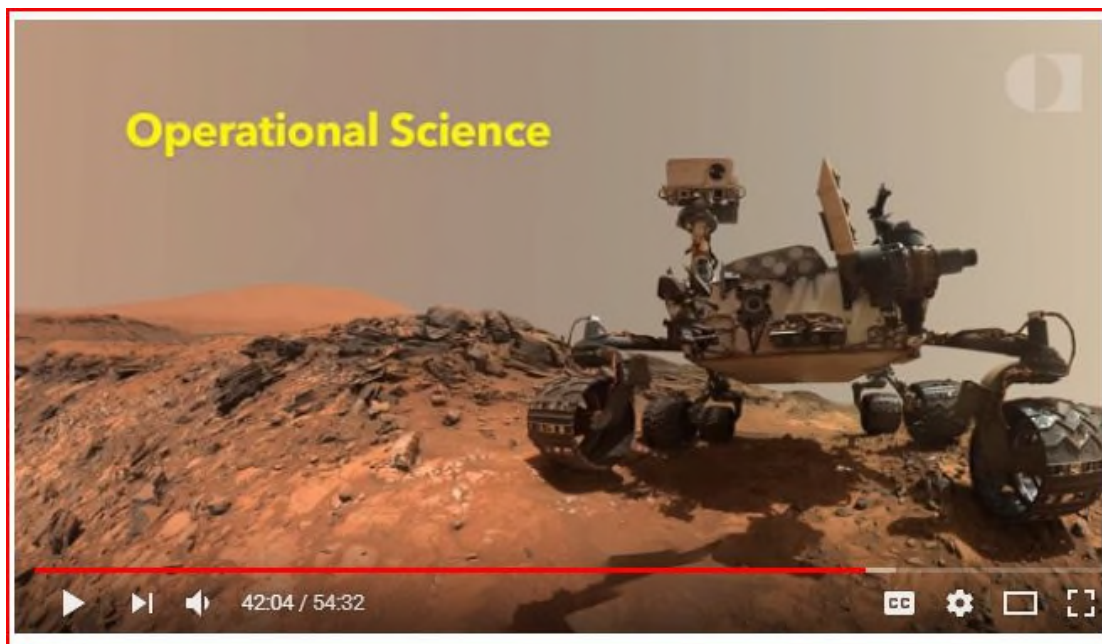
As you can see, the perceived size of the sun has increased in the right-hand photo.

It is easier to discern the increase in the size of the sun as it travels across the sky if a little more time is allowed to elapse. The following photos, which were taken from a clip on YouTube, illustrate this very clearly.

As the sun moves closer to the position of the camera in the course of the day, its perceived size increases.

This is proof that the sun cannot be 93 million miles away.





**We are meant to believe that this little kiddie toy is on a planet called Mars.
Dr Carter calls this 'operational science.'**

Tangential slice

In the next phase of his talk, Dr Carter concedes that the horizon *is* flat, as the FSE models asserts, but in doing so he makes a very bizarre claim:

"Of course the horizon in flat. D'uh. D'you know why the horizon is flat? Because the horizon is the tangential slice of a sphere. Stand anywhere on earth where you can see the horizon, point to the horizon, turn in a circle and...Oh, it's flat!" [37.29]

Since he did not use an overhead to illustrate what he meant here, we are obliged to surmise. Seemingly, in his model, if you stand at a given point on the spherical earth, everything around you is flat (on a plane). The reason for this, he says (or seems to be saying), is that you are really standing on a "slice" of the sphere, and since a slice of a sphere is flat, then what you see around you must also appear flat.

But this doesn't make any sense. He has tied himself in knots here. In his model we are not inside a sphere called the earth, but on the surface. The surface is not a "tangential slice" of a sphere, but an arc segment. The surface of a sphere is not a plane, and calling it a "tangential slice" does not make it so!

On the other hand he may be arguing that the earth is so large that its spherical nature makes it impossible for us to "see" the curve, even if we stare at the horizon in all directions. This completely contradicts the oft-stated scientific "fact" that the earth is 24,900 miles in circumference. As such, it must curve at a rate of 8" per mile squared. This would make it impossible, at sea level, to see further than three miles. However, as everyone knows, we can see much, much further than that!



Really?

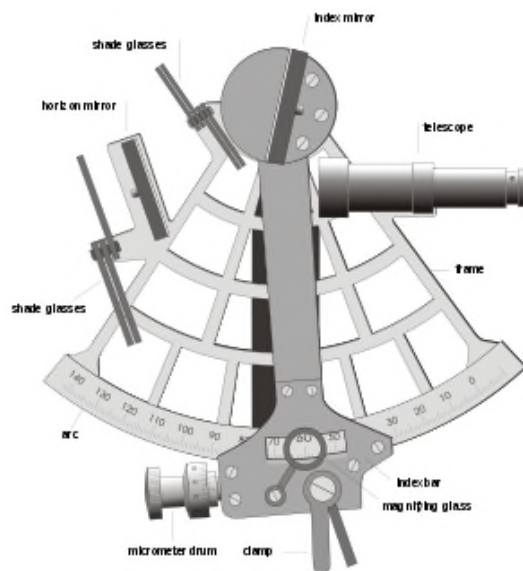
Nowhere in all of this does he address one of the most preposterous aspects of the globe earth model, namely, the alleged curvature of the oceans. How can the so-called force of gravity counter the universal tendency of water to always seek its own level? This is just one of the many idiotic aspects of his own theory which he never dares to discuss!

Dr Carter's 'invention'

The next part of his talk is also rather muddled. He seems to claim that he has invented a device which measures the altitude of the sun in degrees and that it provides him with measurements which absolutely refute the FSE model. Here is a photo of Dr Carter introducing the audience to his invention:



The problem with all of this, of course, is that the device in question, known as a sextant, has been around for hundreds of years! What is more, tables showing the angle of the sun at various latitudes and longitudes, at different times of the day, have been available to the public for decades. So what exactly is he saying here?



Sextant

– device for measuring the altitude of the sun above the horizon –

Bits of String

He then went on to refer to something that students of the FSE are very familiar with, namely the great increase in distances between lines of longitude in the southern 'hemisphere' as against the corresponding lines in the northern 'hemisphere'. Since he never explains this to his audience, they probably didn't quite know what to make of his anecdote about a trip he made to the local library with his sons:

"I had my son put his finger on Johannesburg and I took a string and stretched it to all these different cities and then I calculated the great circle route from all these cities and I compared them and when you compare the flat earth distance to the great circle route guess which one actually..." [40.52]

He seems to be claiming to have measured (with a piece of string) the distance between Johannesburg (in South Africa) and several other cities (on a globe? – he doesn't say) and compared them with the distances implied by the FSE model. Seemingly one set was right and the other was wrong.

Once again, we have no idea what he is talking about. In place of hard evidence, we are given more innuendo and bluster. Nonetheless, we are intrigued to learn that the sphericity of the earth can be demonstrated with a piece of string. (Wait till NASA gets hold of it.)

Attacking the Messenger

Dr Carter hates the message, so he attacks the messenger. Having exhausted his store of 'scientific' arguments – which are every bit as dismal as we portray them (check his video) – he then directs his invective at Christians who have dared to study and speak openly about Biblical cosmology.

A favorite tactic in such *ad hominem* attacks is to link one's target with someone for whom the audience has little sympathy and then proceed to malign his character by association. Dr Carter tries to imply that Christians who believe in the FSE model are simple-minded fools who have been taken in by pagan scoundrels and Internet trolls – "You owe what you're saying to these people." [40.28]

He claims that Christians who believe in the FSE model are not "stable and rational":

"What we are seeing is an existential crisis in philosophy." [41.01]

"We simply cannot reject 2,000 years of Christian scholarship." [41.47]

By "2,000 years of Christian scholarship" he really means centuries of Roman Catholic propaganda.



The god Saturn [Satan] mocks the puny planet earth.
[NASA 'image' displayed by Dr Carter.]

In a sense, there *is* an existential crisis [a typical Jesuit term], but it is an existential crisis in the Babylonian philosophy. The Jesuits are worried – the sheep are getting far too cheeky.

Blasphemy

He then proceeds to blaspheme the cosmology of the Bible. In his opinion, if the universe consists primarily of the 'planet' we are living on, then it is a totally inadequate expression of God's sovereignty and power:

“The earth is a tiny little place in the flat earth model. It's [made by] a little petty God. Almost like a Mormon god...only the God of a little planet.”

[50.42]

We regret having to include this statement but it goes a long way toward exposing the real spirit behind the globe earth philosophy.

"How does one become a *flat-earth*er?"

In the closing minutes of his talk, Dr Carter descends into a nauseating tirade against anyone who does not share his view about the shape of the earth. His attitude harks back to the Stalinist era in the USSR where dissent of any kind was punished by exile in the gulag. The exile he has in mind for 'flat earthers' is old-style ostracism; fellow church members are to shun them as unclean. Don't even engage them in discussion:

“I don't recommend you actually tangle with these people.” [52.22]

Why is this? Seemingly, one can only become a "flat earther" through "cult-like brainwashing" [51.44]. And, of course, we all know how dangerous and unpredictable a cult-member can be.

Let's take a brief segue for a moment. The term 'flat earther' is being used by the Jesuits and their kind as an abusive epithet. They like to spit it out. There are many heresies in the modern church but the only one that seems to deserve special mention – and withering contempt – is the theory of the FSE. However, they never use the word "stationary" when speaking about the earth or the FSE model because it accords too well with our daily experience. It is obvious to our God-given senses that the earth is not moving, so they prefer not to draw too much attention to this fact.

***Answers in Genesis* and Our Flat, Stationary Earth** by Jeremy James



The earth is both flat *and* stationary

When Christians speak about the earth, they should mention that it is both flat AND stationary. That's what the Bible teaches. Joshua commanded the sun to stop in the sky and it did just that. Hezekiah asked that the course of the sun be reversed by ten degrees, and it went backwards. Our Heavenly Father put these facts in His Word for a reason! It behoves us to take them seriously. [For a list of the main verses in the Bible relating to cosmology, see **Appendix B.**]

We know Dr Carter and his team do not take the Bible seriously because, in his talk, he never bothered to discuss any of the verses relating to cosmology. Instead he referred to an article that he and a colleague had published online, which purportedly dealt with the hundred or more verses on cosmology. But when one looks this up, it turns out to be nothing more than a contemptuous dismissal of what the Bible actually says.

The arrogance of these people is quite extraordinary. They certainly don't "tremble" at His Word.



Dr Carter and others like him, such as Pastor David Cloud and Pastor Charles Lawson, want to silence all discussion of Biblical cosmology. They seem to be pursuing a common strategy – mock and deride anyone who mentions the FSE model, describe them as nuts and cult members, ridicule and misrepresent their words, and, above all, never suggest for a moment that there is the slightest substance to anything they are saying. Finally, where expedient, twist and dismiss God's Word – which is exactly what they are doing.

Dr Carter shows how far they are prepared to go with their aggressive agenda. In the final minutes of his talk he brazenly states:

“I’ve not yet seen someone come out of this because it is, in fact, a cult. Now, there’s no primary leader and they’re not stealing everybody’s money, and there’s not necessarily any sexual deviancy...” [53.25]

Sexual deviancy? What is this all about? Since when is an interest in Biblical cosmology a possible indicator of sexual deviancy? Clearly, poisonous innuendo will constitute a vital part of their strategy in the coming years.

CONCLUSION

We list most of the papers in this series in **Appendix A**. If born-again Christians give thoughtful consideration to the information set out in those papers, and still end up believing the earth is a globe spinning through space, that's okay. We can only present the case as we see it and leave people to make up their own minds.

However, the Jesuits don't want you to go that far. If their theory is right, they have nothing to fear. But it is obvious from the response we have seen from Pastor Cloud, Pastor Lawson, Dr Faulkner of AiG, and Dr Carter, that Christians absolutely must not think about this issue! They must believe what they are told and get back in line.

Why not defy these arrogant people and read what God's Word actually says about cosmology? As true Christians we should be doing this anyway!

The earth is flat and stationary. Don't take our word for it – take His Word!

Jeremy James
Ireland
September 18, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

APPENDIX A

Some papers relevant to this topic on www.zephaniah.eu

25	The Shameless Fraud known as Darwinian Evolution
62	The Jesuit-controlled ET Deception is Rapidly Taking Shape
75	True Cosmology: The Earth that the LORD God of All Creation Made for His Son
83	The So-called <i>International Space Station</i> is Playing with Reality
85	Fatal Flaws in the Gap Theory
86	The Enemy is Working Stealthily to Replace Our Two Greatest Weapons
94	The Host of Heaven and Our Stationary Earth: The Great Cosmological Lie
95	The Tent We all Dwell In – Why the Sky is Blue
96	How to Distinguish Biblical Reality from Satan's Alternative Reality
98	Biblical Cosmology as the LORD in His Mercy has Revealed
104	A Simple Scientific Proof that the Earth is Flat
110	The Dark Art of Deception: Why Dinosaurs are a Hoax
118	The Illuminati are Using Sham Science and Bogus Theories to Deceive Mankind
135	Answers in Genesis and Our Flat Stationary Earth
145	Hoax <i>Earthrise</i> Photos Produced by NASA
146	Is the Kingdom of Christ a Tiny Speck?
147	The Mind Control Technique known as Magical Thinking
151	Babylonian Blasphemy and the Washington Monument
160	Biblical Cosmology and Censorship in the Church

Passages in the Bible relating to Cosmology

Categories

1. The foundations of the earth
2. The waters above
3. The waters below
4. The firmament
5. The non-movement of the earth
6. The stretching-out of the heavens
7. The flat, stretched-out earth
8. The movement of the sun
9. The self-luminous moon
10. The fixed stars and the "wandering" stars
11. Geocentric spatial relations
12. The impossibility of space travel

1. The foundations of the earth

"...for the pillars of the earth are the LORD'S, and he hath set the world upon them."
– 1 Samuel 2:8.

"Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble." – Job 9:6

"Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding."
– Job 38:4.

"Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof" – Job 38:6.

"The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I bear up the pillars of it."
– Psalm 75:3

"Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."
– Psalm 102:25.

"Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever."
– Psalm 104:5.

"The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens." – Proverbs 3:19.

"...for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake." – Isaiah 24:18

"Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth?" – Isaiah 40:21.

"Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, they stand up together." – Isaiah 48:13.

"And forgettest the LORD thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth." – Isaiah 51:13.

"Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts is his name: If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever. Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD." – Jeremiah 31:35-37

"...the LORD, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth." – Zechariah 12:1.

"And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands." – Hebrews 1:10.

2. The waters above

"And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters." – Genesis 1:6

"And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so."
– Genesis 1:7

"He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies." – Psalm 18:11

"Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters" – Psalm 104:3

"Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that be above the heavens."
– Psalm 148:4

"Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell?"

– Proverbs 30:4

[This is a reference to Christ in the Old Testament and his participation in the work of Creation. The "binding of the waters" would seem to refer to the firmament and its role in restraining the waters above.]

"When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures." – Jeremiah 51:16

3. The waters below

"He hath compassed the waters with bounds, until the day and night come to an end."

– Job 26:10

"Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?"

– Job 38:16

"He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses."

– Psalm 33:7

"When there were no depths, I was brought forth, when there were no fountains abounding with water." – Proverbs 8:24

"When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set a compass upon the face of the depth: When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep: When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth: Then I was by him, as one brought up with him: and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him; Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights were with the sons of men." – Proverbs 8:27-31

"Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters."

– Revelation 14:7

4. The firmament

"And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters." – Genesis 1:6

"And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so."

– Genesis 1:7

"And God called the firmament Heaven." – Genesis 1:8

"And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years: And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so... And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth" – Genesis 1:14-15, 17

"Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold the height of the stars, how high they are! And thou sayest, How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud? Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven." – Job 22:12-14

[If we take "circuit" (*chuwg*) to mean compass or circle, then this passage may be referring to the circularity of the firmament.]

"Hast thou with him spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?" – Job 37:18

"The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork."
– Psalm 19:1

"Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters" – Psalm 104:3

"Praise ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power."
– Psalm 150:1

"It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in." – Isaiah 40:22.

[The circle here is likely a reference to the vault above the earth. The inhabitants of the earth dwell beneath a great vault that stretches over them like a tent.]

"And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above. And under the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies. And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings. And there was a voice from the firmament that was over their heads, when they stood, and had let down their wings. And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it." – Ezekiel 1:22-26

"Then I looked, and, behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne."
– Ezekiel 10:1

"And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever." – Daniel 12:3

5. The non-movement of the earth [*except* in judgment]

"Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved."
– 1 Chronicles 16:30.

"Let all the earth fear the LORD: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him. For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast." – Psalm 33:8-9

[Barnes would translate verse 9 as follows: "For he spake, and it was; he commanded and it stood forth."]

"And he built his sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he hath established for ever."
– Psalm 78:69.

[The word "palaces" does not appear in the Hebrew. The first part should probably read "And he built his sanctuary on high..." He also built it like the earth which he had established forever. The Hebrew word here for "established" is *yacad*, meaning 'to lay a foundation'.]

"The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished [*yacad*], that it cannot be moved." – Psalm 93:1

"Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever."
– Psalm 104:5.

[The original Hebrew word for 'removed' in this verse is *mowt*, meaning (per Strong's H4131) "to slip, shake, fall" or, per Gesenius, "to totter, to shake".]

"Thy faithfulness is unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it abideth." – Psalm 119:90

[The original Hebrew word for "abideth" in this verse is *amad*, meaning (per Gesenius) "to stand firm, to remain, to endure".]

"Thus saith the LORD, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool:"
– Isaiah 66:1

"Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool." – Acts 7:49

[Since a throne remains in the same location, these last two verses show that the earth does not move. Also, as regards comparative size, the earth lies stationary beneath the third heaven as a footstool lies fixed beneath a throne. Therefore it cannot be a tiny speck in the vast depths of space as modern astronomy alleges.]

The earth moves only in times of judgment

"Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble." – Job 9:6

"The LORD reigneth; let the people tremble: he sitteth between the cherubims; let the earth be moved." – Psalm 99:1

"And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth." – Isaiah 2:19 (and 2:21)

"Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger." – Isaiah 13:13

"The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly. The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again." – Isaiah 24:19-20

[The original Hebrew word for cottage in this verse is *meluwnah*, which can mean (per Gesenius) "a suspended bed" or hammock.]

6. The stretching-out of the heavens

"Which alone spreadeth out the heavens..." – Job 9:8

"He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing." – Job 26:7.

"Hast thou with him spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?" – Job 37:18

"Bless the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty. Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain." – Psalm 104:1-2.

"And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree." – Isaiah 34:4

"It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in." – Isaiah 40:22.

[The original Hebrew word for circle in this verse is *chuwg*, which Strong [H2329] defines as a "circle, circuit, compass". Elsewhere (22:18) Isaiah used the Hebrew word *duwr* to mean "ball" (sphere), so he is unlikely to be referring in this passage to a ball or sphere.]

"Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:" – Isaiah 42:5

[Both the heavens and the earth are "stretched out." According to Gesenius the original Hebrew word for "spread forth" in this verse – *raqa* – means "to spread out by beating." Elsewhere (34:4) the heavens are referred to as a scroll. In one case the action is akin to the unrolling of a parchment (and its subsequent rolling together), while in the other it is akin to the flattening out of a sheet of metal by hammering.]

"I am the LORD that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself" – Isaiah 44:24

"I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded." – Isaiah 45:12

"Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, they stand up together." – Isaiah 48:13

"And forgettest the LORD thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth..." – Isaiah 51:13

"He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion." – Jeremiah 10:12 (See also Jeremiah 51:15)

7. The flat, stretched-out earth

"Hast thou perceived the breadth (*rachab*) of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all." – Job 38:18

"He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing." – Job 26:7

"For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him. As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us." – Psalm 103:11-12

[This must surely refer to a flat earth, where east and west never meet.]

"To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth forever." – Psalm 136:6

"And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth."
– Isaiah 11:12

"Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:" – Isaiah 42:5

"I am the LORD that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself" – Isaiah 44:24

"The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth" – Daniel 4:11

"Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them" – Matthew 4:8

"And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time." – Luke 4:5

"And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them." – Revelation 20:9

[Both the Hebrew word for "breadth" in Job 38:18 (*rachab* – Strong's 7338) and the Greek word for "breadth" in this verse (*platos* – Strong's 4114) mean breadth in exactly the same sense that we use the term today, similar to "width" and "broad place" (Strong). This indicates a flat surface, not a curved one.]

8. The movement of the sun

"Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon. And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day." – Joshua 10:12-13

[Note that Joshua orders the sun and the moon to stand still, not the earth and the moon.]

"So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but let them that love him be as the sun when he goeth forth in his might." – Judges 5:31

"Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars." – Job 9:7

[In this verse Job illustrates the awesome power of God by showing that He can cause the sun to stop moving and prevent the stars from giving their light.]

"The heavens declare the glory of God... In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun, which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race. His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof." – Psalm 19:1, 4-6

"He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down."
– Psalm 104:19

[The sun cannot reasonably be said to know its "going down" if it is not in real motion.]

"The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hastens to his place where he arose." – Ecclesiastes 1:5

"For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine." – Isaiah 13:10

"Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down." – Isaiah 38:8

"And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day" – Amos 8:9

"The sun and moon stood still in their habitation." – Habakkuk 3:11

[The prophet records that the sun and the moon stood still, not the earth and the moon.]

9. The self-luminous moon

"And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also." – Genesis 1:16

"And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things put forth by the moon..." – Deuteronomy 33:14

"If I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness" – Job 31:26

"He appointed the moon for seasons..." – Psalm 104:19

"The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth forever." – Psalm 136:9

"For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine." – Isaiah 13:10

"Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients gloriously."
– Isaiah 24:23

"Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound." – Isaiah 30:26

"The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory." – Isaiah 60:19

"Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night" – Jeremiah 31:35

"And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light."
– Ezekiel 32:7

"Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light" – Matthew 24:29

"There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory." – 1 Corinthians 15:41

"... and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood"
– Revelation 6:12

"And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof." – Revelation 21:23

10. The fixed stars and the "wandering" stars

"And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years: And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also. And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth. And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good." – Genesis 1:14-18

"They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Sisera."
– Judges 5:20

"Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold the height of the stars, how high they are! And thou sayest, How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud? Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven." – Job 22:12-14

"The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever." – Psalm 136:9

"He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names." – Psalm 147:4

"For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine." – Isaiah 13:10

"And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree." – Isaiah 34:4

"Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one faileth." – Isaiah 40:26

"I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded." – Isaiah 45:12

"The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:" – Joel 2:10

"Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken" – Matthew 24:29

"And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring" – Luke 21:25

"There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory." – 1 Corinthians 15:41

"Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever." – Jude 1:13

"And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places." – Revelation 6:14

"And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise."
– Revelation 8:14

"And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth" – Revelation 12:4

[These two verses refer to a third part of the stars. In the latter verse, they are generally understood to refer to the company of angels that rebelled. Stars and angels are so closely associated throughout God's Word that there may be some otherwise unexplained connection between them.]

11. Geocentric spatial relations

It is impossible to do justice to Biblical cosmology without taking into account the hundreds of passages throughout the Bible that are plainly geocentric and whose natural meanings imply a common frame of reference that embraces both heaven and earth. The billions of miles of space, which modern astronomers propose, are in sharp conflict with the spatial framework used in the Bible. The earth of the Bible is inconceivably larger than the sun in absolute terms. It is impossible to reconcile Biblical cosmology – how God describes His own Creation – with the bizarre 'cosmos' of modern astronomy, where the earth could not possibly be more pathetic or insignificant. Indeed, the more pronouncements that NASA and its allies make about the 'cosmos' the more stridently they contradict the Biblical account. It is always the same small pool of self-appointed 'experts' who make these outlandish declarations, with no hard evidence whatever to back them up.

Christians need to ask themselves why they believe the picture of heaven and earth portrayed by NASA, not simply because it conflicts with the Biblical narrative but because this secretive, Masonic organization continues to spew forth nonsensical pronouncements that mock God's Word. Do you seriously think the earth is in danger of being destroyed by a giant asteroid? Do you seriously believe the earth is spinning on its 'axis' at 1,000 miles an hour? Do you seriously believe there is 'intelligent life' in the 'depths' of space? Do you seriously believe that two men wearing only nylon pyjamas landed on the moon in an aluminum can in 1969?

The ONLY evidence you have for any of this is the relentless propaganda engineered by NASA, aided and abetted by Hollywood, the big television corporations, and the mainstream media. Why are Christians willing to set aside God's Word and believe an alternative account of reality for which they possess not one shred of objective, verifiable evidence?

Ascending and descending

"And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded... Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech." – Genesis 11:5-7

"And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it."
– Genesis 28:12

"Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended?" – Proverbs 30:4.

"For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth" – Psalm 102:19

"Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke." – Psalm 144:5

[See also "He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness was under his feet." – 2 Samuel 22:10]

[The LORD "bowed" [stretched out or bent (like a bow)] the heavens and "came down", an action that began in the third heaven and continued past the firmament to the mountains below.]

"Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy presence." – Isaiah 64:1

"And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him." – Daniel 7:27

"For, behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth." – Micah 1:3

"And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven." – John 3:13.

"Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved." – Acts 4:12

"But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God."

– Acts 7:55-56

12. The impossibility of space travel

"Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts is his name: If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever. Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD." – Jeremiah 31:35-37

Index of Bible Verses relating to Cosmology

Genesis	1:6, 1:7, 1:8, 1:14-18, 11:5-7, 28:12
Deuteronomy	33:14
Joshua	10:12-13
Judges	5:20, 5:31
1 Samuel	2:8
2 Samuel	22:10
1 Chronicles	16:30
Job	9:6, 9:7, 9:8, 22:12-14, 26:7, 26:10, 31:26, 37:18, 38:4, 38:6, 38:16; 38:18
Psalms	18:11, 19:1, 19:4-6, 33:7, 33:8-9, 75:3, 78:69, 93:1, 99:1, 102:19, 102:25, 103:11-12, 104:1-2, 104:3, 104:5, 104:19, 119:90, 136:6, 136:9, 144:5, 147:4, 148:4, 150:1
Proverbs	3:19, 8:24, 8:27-31, 30:4
Ecclesiastes	1:5
Isaiah	11:12, 13:10, 13:13, 24:18, 24:19-20, 24:23, 30:26, 34:4, 38:8, 40:21, 40:22, 40:26, 42:5, 44:24, 45:12, 48:13, 51:13, 60:19, 64:1, 66:1
Jeremiah	10:12, 31:35, 31:36-37, 51:15, 51:16
Ezekiel	1:22-26, 10:1, 32:7
Daniel	4:11, 7:27, 12:3
Joel	2:10
Amos	8:9
Micah	1:3
Habakkuk	3:11
Zechariah	12:1

Matthew	4:8, 24:9
Luke	4:5, 21:25
John	3:13
Acts	4:12, 7:49, 7:55-56
1 Corinthians	15:41
Hebrews	1:10
Jude	1:13
Revelation	6:12, 6:14, 8:14, 12:4, 14:7, 20:9, 21:23

Note: This list is not intended to be exhaustive.

The Jesuits are Now Actively Promoting Homosexuality

by Jeremy James



The war against God and the order established by God is relentless. Yet, if one asked most professing Christians about this war, they would be greatly puzzled – "War? What war?"

Among those who *do* recognize that a great war is being waged, there would appear to be very few who recognize how incredibly brutal it is.

Total War

This is a war to the finish. It is what the Nazis called total war – *Totaler Krieg*.

Satan cannot afford to lose this war. He is drawing upon all of his resources, all of his cunning, the might of his huge army of fallen angels, and his extensive network of earthly servants in order to secure victory.

Bible-believing Christians need to reflect on this. Far too many are steeped in complacency. While they can certainly see the evils around them, they don't want to look further and identify the ultimate mastermind behind them all. Instead they seek refuge in the comforting thought that Christ won the war on Calvary – he did! – and that Satan has left the field – he hasn't!

The victory on Calvary has an historical dimension which will not be fulfilled until Christ returns to earth and carries out the remarkable mission described in the Book of Revelation. Until he does so, the Enemy will continue to bear the title mentioned by the Apostle Paul in his second letter to the Corinthians:

"In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them." (2 Corinthians 4:4)

Christ Jesus, the Prince of Peace, will come and impose order on a world that has been utterly torn apart by the Enemy. At present, he is a Prince, a king in waiting. When he comes, however, he will wear his crown – the crown of Kingship.

The usurper and impostor who took control when Adam fell will finally be deprived of his power and consigned to the pit. Christ will execute in full the sentence or judgment passed down by his Father. There will be no mitigating circumstances, no pleas for clemency, and no further evidence to consider. He will come as the Lion, not the Lamb –

**"In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God,
and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:"
(2 Thessalonians 1:8)**

The god of this world

Until then **"the god of this world"** will continue to inveigle in his nefarious schemes all who are under condemnation. The only souls he cannot touch are those who belong to Christ. They were bought with a price and are no longer subject to the god of this world. Everyone else, without exception, is trapped in the Satanic world system and, wittingly or unwittingly, is serving its god.

The people who serve him wittingly are known as the Children of Wickedness. They are mainly generational Luciferians who have worked closely together for centuries, implementing in progressive steps a plan designed by their Master to take complete control of the world. As 'god of this world' the Adversary is unable to do all that he wants to do while the church is still on earth. The Holy Spirit, which was sent by Christ, continues to oppose him. His goal therefore is to undermine and destroy the church.



As born-again Christians we know that he has the power to persecute the church but not the power to destroy her. The church will only leave this earth when Christ calls her to himself in the wonderful event we know as the Rapture, or *Harpazo* in Greek.

We need to keep the big picture in mind if we are to understand what the Enemy is doing. The steps he is taking to undermine the church will seem largely irrelevant until the damage is done and hindsight reveals just how carefully he planned every step. He uses deception on so many levels that only those Christians who study the Word of God with unbounded respect have any hope of seeing how he operates.

Among the many organizations and institutions he has founded to advance his plan, few are as dangerous or as disciplined as the Society of Jesus, a worldwide Catholic religious order usually known as the Jesuits. Notorious for their political chicanery, nearly every country in Europe has evicted this cunning cabal at one time or another. Their reputation for intrigue, duplicity and serpentine scheming is well deserved.



Jesuit modus operandi: The end justifies the means

Perhaps the easiest way to understand the Jesuits is to compare them with the SS (*Schutzstaffel*), an organization that reflected their methods and techniques. An SS officer was trained to believe he was part of an elite fighting force and bound by an oath of total obedience to just one man, the Fuhrer. They believed force and will were the means by which anything could be achieved, and that the entire moral order was shaped and defined by the final outcome – *The end justifies the means*. For the SS, that goal or outcome was the triumph of the Third Reich; for the Jesuits it is the triumph of the Roman Catholic Church. Just as the SS worshipped the gods of Teutonic mythology, the Jesuits worship the goddess of ancient Babylon (in the guise of the Virgin Mary). Both the SS and the Jesuits take a blood oath which binds them for life and inducts them into a confederacy which completely supersedes all other social, familial and emotional ties. Both are secret brotherhoods that will use whatever means are necessary to achieve their goals.

The Jesuits wrought havoc on true Christians across Europe during the Counter-Reformation, slaughtering huge numbers of innocent people – men, women, and children – in their quest to reimpose the religious tyranny of Rome.

The Enemy is attacking God's Word every way he can. As we have shown in several previous papers, he is even attacking gender, the very foundation of both human and animal biology. This assault has both a physical and a psychological dimension. The physical makes extensive use of hormonal disruption and surgical modification, while the psychological employs a range of techniques that are designed to undermine normal gender identification and gender-related behavior.

For many years our television programs have featured weak fathers and pathetic male characters, men lacking in ambition and self-respect, and wholly unable to protect or nurture their women and children. Many female characters, on the other hand, are loud-mouthed domineering types devoid of any shred of femininity. An entire generation of our children have been raised on this malicious caricature of traditional social relationships and family structure.

All of this is deliberate. This is why so many of our young men and women today are confused about their sexuality and unable to form stable long-term relationships with their peers.

The Age of Sodomy

The Enemy would seem to have decided that the time is now ripe to exploit this confusion and normalize what we have always known to be unnatural. This is the Age of Sodomy, a golden age in the works of darkness, where homosexuality is not only tolerated or 'accepted', but treated as a legitimate and entirely natural form of human expression. Indeed, the homosexual community have even developed what they call the Riddle Homophobia Scale, named after Dr Dorothy Riddle. This scale is used in American schools by the state-funded GLSEN program to induct our children into the 'joys' of sodomy.



Dorothy Riddle

One might have thought that social attitudes toward homosexuality that were broadly 'tolerant' and 'accepting' would satisfy the gay mafia, but this is far from being the case. The Riddle Scale has eight categories in its attitudinal scale:

1. Repulsion
2. Pity
3. Tolerance
4. Acceptance
5. Support
6. Admiration
7. Appreciation
8. Nurturance

Categories 1-4 are labelled homophobic by Dr Riddle! Only categories 5-8 are deemed positive. Our children are being taught that, even if they tolerate or accept homosexuality, they are still being homophobic. The Enemy will not be satisfied until society supports, admires, appreciates and, finally, nurtures the sodomite lifestyle.

A sinister agenda

We are dealing here with a truly sinister agenda, a program of spiritual and moral subversion which is pagan to the core. It does not simply challenge an aspect of Biblical truth, but rejects it outright. And since the sin of sodomy is condemned with solemn severity in God's Word, the refusal to acknowledge His authority in this regard is tantamount to a rejection of the Bible itself.

This is where the Jesuits come in. The homosexual lifestyle will only mature to full 'normalization' if the majority of professing Christians can be made to believe it is Biblically acceptable.



This would have been an impossible task even a generation ago, but not anymore. Few Christians today possess enough knowledge of God's Word to defend even basic doctrines of faith. An artful case based on carefully selected passages of Scripture and presented in the emotive lexicon of social justice will sway most believers. Few will have the discipline to dig in their heels and challenge the many saccharine and asinine assertions made by the Jesuits.

Can we be sure of this? Yes, because it is already happening.

The Jesuit claim that homosexuality is Biblical

Before we examine the case being made by the Jesuits, we need to recognize that its intended audience is not exclusively Roman Catholic. There are now so many ecumenical conduits into the evangelical church that the case they are making may prove to be just as persuasive among many who claim to be Bible believers. It would even appear designed to support the ecumenical agenda, potentially comprising yet another so-called point of common understanding between Rome and the apostate church in Europe and America.

The Jesuits prepared the ground for this revolutionary change in Roman Catholic theology through the work of Robert Goss, a Jesuit who 'left' the priesthood to pursue a homosexual relationship. Ordained members sometimes affect to leave the priest-hood in order to carry out a project which the public will not connect with the Jesuits.



Jesuit Robert Goss, homosexual activist.

Goss published several influential works of 'queer theology', including *Jesus Acted Up: A Gay and Lesbian Manifesto* (1993), *Take Back the Word: A Queer Reading of the Bible* (2000), and *Queering Christ: Beyond Jesus Acted Up* (2002). Naturally these highly offensive works were given favorable reviews by the liberal press and Goss was even fêted as a challenging voice with a "prophetic role", someone who was helping to "break up the ice encasing the practice of Christian theology" – according to the Director of American Studies at Georgetown University, a Jesuit stronghold.

An earlier contribution to this softening up process, which must have assisted Goss in his work, was the controversial *The Church and the Homosexual* (1976) by another 'former' Jesuit priest, John McNeill. Incredibly the book was approved by the Vatican, even though it flatly asserted that the Bible did not condemn homosexuality or the so-called homosexual lifestyle.

Jesuit blasphemy

Goss made frequent use of the deconstructivist theories of the French homosexual philosopher, Michel Foucault, in order to sustain his perverse argument that the Bible did not condemn homosexuality. His comments about Jesus were extremely offensive, having much in common with the blasphemous jibes and taunts that delight Satanists. Nevertheless he continued to strain credulity by claiming that he was merely hauling theology out of the closet and initiating a dialogue which in his view was long overdue.

This is how the Jesuits propagate ideas which any normal person would find repulsive. They pretend their man is an heroic figure, someone with the courage to tackle issues that other theologians have been too timid to address. We gave ample evidence of this in our earlier paper, *Jesuit College Blasphemes Jesus and Attacks Biblical Gender* (#156).

Once the revolutionary idea is out in the open and its sponsor is seen, not only to survive, but to receive plaudits from influential scholars and tenure at a respected university, it gradually enters mainstream academic discourse. After 15-20 years, the unthinkable, even if it is still regarded by many as radical or controversial, actually acquires some measure of respectability. Once this happens, another champion can come along, pick out the elements that have been most successful, and build a new, simplified manifesto for wider consumption, outside the walls of academia.

Enter James Martin, S.J

This is largely what James Martin S.J. has done. His book, *Building a Bridge: How the Catholic Church and the LGBT Community Can Enter into a Relationship of Respect, Compassion, and Sensitivity*, was published in 2017 with an *Imprimi Potest* – official seal of approval – from the Jesuit Provincial Superior of the Northeast Province, USA.



Jesuit priest James Martin

In order to give it maximum billing, several prominent American prelates have gone on record to express their unqualified approval of Martin's book and his radical reinterpretation of Biblical theology. These include

Cardinal Joseph Tobin, Archbishop of Newark ("brave, prophetic, and inspiring book...")

Robert McElroy, Bishop of San Diego, who writes for the official Jesuit magazine, *America* ("...undertake[s]...the arduous but monumentally Christlike task of replacing a culture of alienation with a culture of encounter and merciful inclusion.")

John Charles Wester, Archbishop of Santa Fe ("This courageous work is necessary reading...")

Cardinal Blase Cupich, Archbishop of Chicago ("He really is one of the foremost – if not the foremost – evangelizers in the church today...") John Stowe, Bishop of Lexington ("...Father Martin describes how this encounter can be a fruitful and liberating journey...")

Wilton Gregory, Archbishop of Atlanta ("A wonderful Jesuit, James Martin, has written a wonderful book...")

Joseph Fiorenza, Archbishop Emeritus of Galveston-Houston ("This book helps the whole church...I recommend it for parishes, schools, and family discussions.")

These ringing endorsements were clearly orchestrated to push Martin's book to the top of the Catholic bestseller's list. Their message is clear – 'Sodomy is okay'. The Catholic bishops say so.

A major political shift

These endorsements will also influence the Catholic clergy in America who will read them, not just as theological pronouncements, but as a major shift in the political axis of the Catholic church. Not many priests will want to challenge such powerful prelates as Tobin and Cupich. Besides they will recognize that an initiative like this, with such high-level episcopal support, must have had full Vatican approval.

We'll now examine the case made by Jesuit Martin, a case so persuasive – we are told – that the book is described as *brave, courageous, wonderful, prophetic, and inspiring* and its author is very possibly the greatest evangelizer of our time. However, as we shall shortly see, the book is really a slick piece of propaganda which treats the Word of God with utter contempt and effectively implies that anyone who rejects the homosexual lifestyle also rejects the gospel.

The book is based on a very simple premise or syllogism: Christ accepted the outcast; homosexuals are outcasts; therefore Christians who truly want to emulate Christ will also accept homosexuals.

As we have shown in our earlier paper, *What the Bible Teaches About Homosexuality* (#168), Christ accepted repentant outcasts, namely those who repented of their sins. There is a world of difference between a homosexual who decides to pursue a homosexual lifestyle and one who decides to renew himself in Christ. Jesuit Martin ignores this!

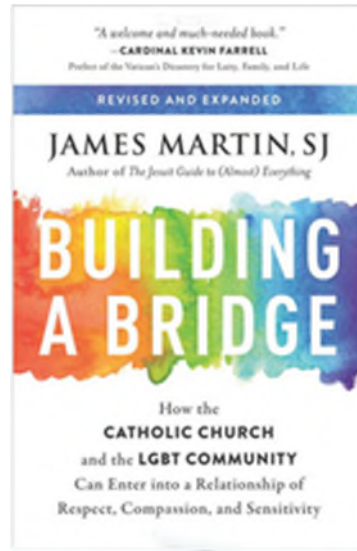
What the Bible Teaches About Homosexuality

by Jeremy James



The Levite arrives at Gibeon.

He also uses victimhood as a tool of moral persuasion. His readers are asked to accept the notion that homosexuals are victims of their 'condition' and that they should not be held responsible for their behavior.



Why are they not held responsible, you may ask? He makes sure this obvious question is never raised by carefully avoiding any discussion of homosexual behavior. In the strange make-believe world of Jesuit Martin, homosexuals don't actually do anything; they simply exist, and for reasons that are never addressed, they are treated as outcasts in certain quarters. This, he argues, is unacceptable.

Ignoring the facts

The author may have reached the pinnacle of Jesuitical sophistry in this cunning little book. The facts set out in our earlier paper, #168, as well as our follow-up paper, *Understanding Homosexuality: An Open Letter to Born-again Christians* (#169), are entirely ignored by the author. He writes in a moral vacuum, where the only laws are those of his own imagination and the Word of God can mean only what it ought to mean. The possibility that homosexuality might be wrong, even in the most abstract sense, is completely rejected.

Rather than thinking in terms of right or wrong, the author says the church should be reaching out to these people in their need and embracing them as, he alleges, Christ would have done. This line of reasoning is consistent with a comment by Pope Francis in 2013 who, when asked about his stance on homosexuality, said "Who am I to judge?"

Martin's book is largely an elaboration of the Pope's amoral response.

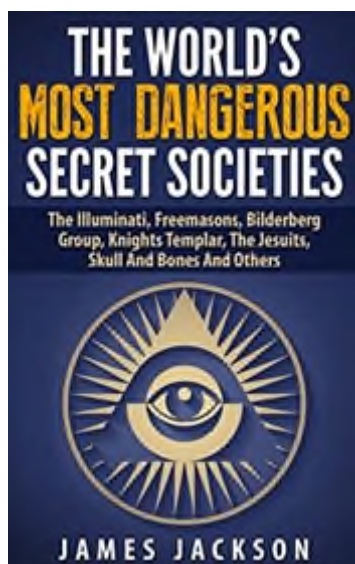
Chapter by chapter

He begins with a chapter designed to put the reader off balance, especially Catholic readers (pages 1-13), and reinforce the false idea, long promoted by the media, that concern about homosexuality is based solely on fear. The very word 'homophobia' was chosen by the Enemy for this purpose.

It should be stated that Bible-believing Christians do not fear homosexuals, homosexuality or the homosexual lifestyle, and we reject utterly the imputation that we do. Those who love God's Word do not view the world with a spirit of fear, but with love, understanding and a sound mind. The devious notion that concern about homosexuality arises only from fear is a despicable corruption of God's Word.

Jesuit Martin adds to this calumny by stating (p.10) that one of the main reasons people are repelled by the homosexual lifestyle is a "discomfort with one's own sexuality." This is the kind of slur one might expect from a radical activist, but not from someone who claims to be taking an even-handed, impartial approach to his subject. The Jesuits are never slow to impugn the integrity and moral standing of those who oppose them.

The next chapter (pages 14-25) deals with the humanity of the LGBT community. This, too, is a well-known technique, where many non-controversial claims are made, a series of obvious propositions with which any normal person would agree. This is designed to defuse any confrontational feelings the reader may have and foster a sense of common understanding.



**The World's Most Dangerous
Secret Societies:
The Illuminati, Freemasons,
Bilderberg Group, Knights
Templar, **The Jesuits**, Skull and
Bones And Others**

by James Jackson, 2015

Two dangerous falsehoods

Along the way the author plants two dangerous falsehoods in the reader's mind. The first concerns the meaning of the Greek word *metanoia*, "which is often translated as *repentance* but is probably more accurately translated as *conversion*" (p.24). He goes on to say: "Remember that while Jesus would have preached mostly in Aramaic, his native tongue, the Gospels were written in Greek."

In other words, according to the author, we are to question whether Jesus ever called anyone to repentance. The writers of the Gospel were clearly confused. They didn't understand the subtle linguistic differences between Greek and Aramaic. Neither, seemingly, did the Holy Spirit.

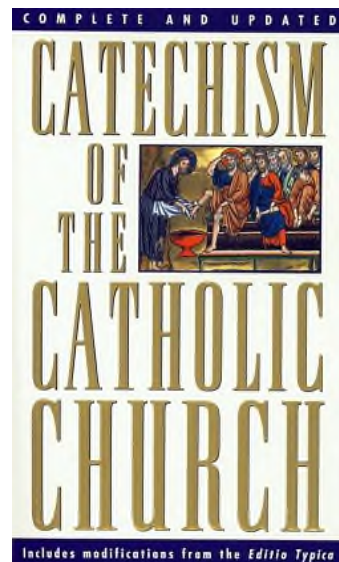
This is all fairly typical of the arrogant Jesuit mindset.

The second dangerous falsehood in this chapter is his claim that conversion therapy, which "tries to *change* LGBT people into straight people" is "a debunked set of methodologies." (p.24) Even though he gives no evidence to support this sweeping allegation, he clearly expects his readers to take his word for it, not realizing that by doing so they have just swallowed a poison pill. The entire Jesuit argument pivots on the false belief that homosexuals are victims, that they were 'born that way', and that they bear no responsibility for their behavior. If his readers can be induced to think in these terms, especially in the early stages of his book, he is virtually home and dry.

Undefined and unexplained terms cause confusion

The next two chapters (pages 29-50) seem designed to cause confusion [He adds to this confusion by giving two chapters the same title, 'Respect' (p.32 and p.76)]. When discussing people who are sexually attracted to others of the same sex, the author fails to distinguish clearly between those who never act on their inclinations and those who do. There is obviously a huge difference here, and yet the author describes both groups as 'gay' (homosexual). They are not the same and cannot be treated as though they were. Those who do not act on their inclinations – for whatever reason – are clearly exhibiting an entirely different kind of behavior from those who do. But Jesuit Martin will never admit this because he wants the reader to place same-sex attraction in the same bracket as full-scale participation in the homosexual lifestyle.

This enables him to argue that, since we cannot in all fairness condemn a man who is struggling with same-sex attraction, we cannot be critical of his behavior if he decides eventually to indulge his homosexual fantasies. He ignores the simple fact that a man who thinks about stealing from his neighbor is not a thief in any sense until he actually steals something.



Even though the author steers well clear of any discussion of homosexual behavior, he still insists that sexually active, out-of-the-closet homosexuals deserve our "respect, compassion and sensitivity" – terms which are taken straight from the section of the *Catechism of the Catholic Church* dealing with homosexuality [paragraphs 2357-2359]. He conveniently forgets that it is possible to have respect, compassion and sensitivity in our dealings with homosexuals and STILL recognize that what they are doing is sinful and deeply offensive to God.

Ignoring reality

The next two chapters (pages 51-75) add further, equally facile, details to the paper tiger manufactured in pages 1-50. As before, on the strict understanding that we never consider what homosexuality *actually* entails, we are free to pretend its practitioners are celibate hermits. No mention of Grindr, bath houses, drug-fuelled sex parties, anal intercourse, pornography, fisting, rimming, clubbing, cruising, sadomasochism, or group masturbation. The author simply continues to dissemble, inviting his readers to be as disingenuous as the cardinals and bishops who endorsed his work.

In typical style, he maintains this shameful charade right to the end.

As we stated in an earlier paper, *Jesuit College Blasphemes Jesus and Attacks Biblical Gender* (#156), the Jesuits are not only endorsing homosexuality but the entire Illuminati program to replace Biblical gender with gender fluidity. On p.56 of his book, Martin speaks in the following terms of two people who attended a book signing event: "One was a transgender woman – that is, a woman who had begun her life as a man. The other was a "cis-gender woman" – that is someone who was born a woman who is still a woman." In this one bizarre sentence he nails his colors to the mast: He and his fellow Jesuits have entirely jettisoned Biblical gender. God did not create Eve, according to Martin; he created a "cis-gender woman," while Adam was a cis-gender man.

In this revolutionary, apostate philosophy, *male* and *female* are just a shorthand way of describing a set of incidental biological attributes, mutable – possibly even superficial – features appended to an otherwise asexual being.

Jesuit College Blasphemes Jesus and Attacks Biblical Gender

by Jeremy James



College of the Holy Cross, Worcester, MA

Mocking God's Word

The author is mocking the LORD's account of His own creation in the Book of Genesis. He then has thechutzpah to claim he is 'reinterpreting' God's Word! On the basis of his so-called reinterpretation sodomy becomes a normal human activity, with no sinful connotations whatever.

Despite his unvarnished disregard for the Bible, he still calls on the Biblical narrative to support his sanctification of sodomy. The main episodes that he cites for this purpose are, firstly, the healing of the Roman centurion's servant and, secondly, the encounter between Christ and Zacchaeus (pages 67-72).

Here is his account of the first:

In the story of the Roman centurion, for example, Jesus encounters not only someone who is not Jewish but a man who likely believes in multiple gods. But Jesus doesn't shout "Pagan!" or scold him for not being Jewish. Instead, he professes astonishment at the man's faith, which he declares greater than he has found anywhere in Israel, and then he heals his servant.

Indeed, Luke's Gospel tells us explicitly that Jesus was "amazed" by the centurion's faith. In other words, Jesus was open to being surprised by something about a person on the margins.

He would have us believe that a pagan, someone who worshipped Baal, could be pleasing to Jesus. His interpretation of this passage conflicts sharply with all that the Bible says about faith. The centurion could not have believed in "multiple gods" and still possessed scriptural faith. The man was very likely a proselyte to the Jewish religion – just like the centurion in Acts 10. As such he believed in the LORD God of Israel. Jesus was surprised that a foreigner who had converted to Judaism could be so steadfast in his faith, while those who had been raised in the Torah from their mother's breast could be so weak and erratic.



His account of the second episode is as follows:

Likewise, in the story of Zacchaeus, after spying the tax collector perched in the tree, a man who simply wants to see "who Jesus was," he [Jesus] doesn't point to him and shout "Sinner!" Instead Jesus says that he will go to Zacchaeus's house, a public sign of welcome, before Zacchaeus has said or done anything. Only *after* Jesus offers him welcome is Zacchaeus moved to conversion, promising to pay back anyone he might have defrauded.

Once again, the author bends the text to suit his purpose. We know that Zacchaeus was a Jew since he had a Hebrew name. He showed great faith by climbing the tree, in full view of everyone. As a tax collector he had an image to maintain; he certainly could not be seen climbing a tree like a little child. Jesus acknowledged the way this influential man had humbled himself in public and offered to dine at his home.

A technique for changing God's Word

Having done what he could with the plain meaning of God's Word, Jesuit Martin then adopts an entirely different approach, whereby the Bible can be made to mean whatever our fallen imagination thinks it ought to mean. He invites the reader to try a technique known as *Lectio Divina*, though he never uses that term. In an earlier paper (#80), we reviewed the way this phony method of "meditation" is being used by the enemies of true Biblical Christianity to undermine the Word of God. The Catholic Church has employed it for centuries, both to distort the plain meaning of the text and to introduce new ideas that have no place in Scripture.

According to Jesuit Martin, it can be "a rich and illuminating spiritual practice."

The Deadly, Sweet-tasting Poison known as *Lectio Divina*

by Jeremy James



Thomas Keating meeting the Dalai Lama

Since he resolutely refuses to discuss what the Bible actually says about sodomy, he decides instead to pick out a set of passages which the reader is asked to meditate and reflect upon via *Lectio Divina*. As you may have guessed, these passages are not to be expounded in accordance with a sound Biblical hermeneutic, but considered solely in accordance with the strange illumination which this meditative technique is supposed to impart.

Here is how the author describes it:

...one of the spiritual traditions of my religious order is a technique popularized by Saint Ignatius Loyola, the founder of the Jesuits, in which you imagine yourself in a Scripture scene with as much vividness as possible. You ask yourself: "What do I see? What do I hear? What do I feel? What do I smell? What do I taste?" With God's help, you try to "place" yourself in the Bible scene imaginatively.

Satan taught a similar technique to Eve in the Garden. It was called "Yea, hath God said?"

Jesuit Martin says, "This method of prayer may strike you as odd, but since your imagination is one of God's gifts to you, God can work through it."

Really? Let's look for a moment at what God says about man's fallen imagination:

"And GOD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually." (Genesis 6:5)

"...for the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth" (Genesis 8:21)

"...neither shall they walk any more after the imagination of their evil heart." (Jeremiah 3:17)

"This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which walk in the imagination of their heart." (Jeremiah 13:10)

The heart of man is mentioned in each of these passages. Note what the LORD says about it:

"The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?" (Jeremiah 17:9)

"A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself." (Proverbs 18:2)



This is what happens to anyone who takes the Jesuit road and uses their "illuminating spiritual practice." They take no delight in understanding. Their greatest pleasure lies in finding something new in the depths of their own heart.

The Word of God is very clear about this. Since our heart and imagination are utterly unreliable, we must never depend on them when we study Scripture.

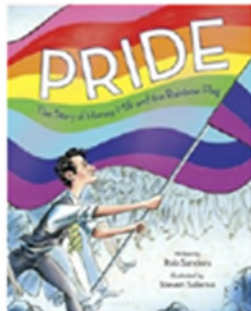
To get a flavor of just how idiotic and destructive this prayer technique can be, consider the following instruction from Jesuit Martin:

Try imagining yourself, in prayer, in Moses's place. What would it be like to talk to God directly? How do you think you might feel while God spoke? What would you have said or asked? [p.118]

The arrogance behind this is spectacular. He is advocating an imaginative technique that New Agers and Neo-pagans routinely use to enter an altered state of consciousness and seek direct personal contact with the Absolute. Please remember, the same man who is advocating this dangerous pagan practice is also trying to convince us that sodomy is acceptable to God!

Understanding Homosexuality: An Open Letter to Born-again Christians

by Jeremy James



After performing acrobatic feats with a number of passages of Scripture – none of which make any sense – he then goes on to claim that Jesus accepted everyone who came to him, regardless of whether or not they repented. If this were true, it would open the door of the church to anyone, including Marxists and atheists who had no intention of repenting. Such a 'church' would not be a church at all, but an obscene parody of what the Bible plainly teaches.

Jesuit Martin calls this "community first, conversion second" (p.132). He quotes in his favour the opinion of Jesuit theologian Ben F Meyer who claimed that John the Baptist asked for repentance first, but that Jesus never did. But this is nonsense, as the following verses show:

"In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea, and saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand." (Matthew 3:1-2)

"From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand." (Matthew 4:17)

More blasphemy

His eccentric waltz through the Word of God extends once again into the realms of blasphemy in pages 142-146. In a chapter headed 'Jesus Proclaims His Identity', he discusses the occasion in the synagogue at Nazareth where Jesus identified himself with the prophetic figure in the opening verses of Isaiah 61. Spiritually this is a profound moment for all mankind, the first time the Messiah reveals himself to Israel. Jesuit Martin trivializes this auspicious event by comparing it to the moment a homosexual person reveals his 'sexual orientation' to friends and family for the first time. (We're not making this up.)

With reference to this passage, he asks: "Have you spoken about your sexuality or identity with anyone yet? If not, what might Jesus's example say to you?"

It says a lot about the dark heart of the Jesuit Order, as well as the Roman Catholic hierarchy, that it would brazenly blaspheme the deity of Jesus in this manner, comparing his prophetic declaration in the synagogue to the 'coming out' announcement of a gender-confused person.

CONCLUSION

This book – *Building a Bridge* by James Martin S.J. – is a dangerous, irresponsible, and highly misleading piece of work. While pretending to present a balanced, Scripturally-based analysis of homosexuality, it cynically ignores the many passages in the Bible which declare unequivocally that sodomy is sinful. It fails throughout to explain what the homosexual lifestyle actually entails. Whenever he attempts to cite Biblical passages which might conceivably be exploited for propaganda purposes, he does so with total disregard for what those passages actually mean. The reader is led into further confusion and error when asked to view lengthy passages of Scripture – including Psalms 62 and 139 – through the lens of a pagan meditative technique.

The book implies throughout that homosexuality is a natural, immutable condition for which the subject bears no responsibility, that the homosexual lifestyle is neither sinful nor harmful in any way, that society is guilty of stigmatizing and marginalizing these gentle and inoffensive people, that the Bible neither condemns nor impugns homosexuality, that Jesus would have welcomed homosexuals who did not repent, and that the 'church' [i.e. the Catholic Church] is wrong to expect sexually active homosexuals to repent before they can be accepted as members.

The book carries an *Imprimi Potest*, meaning it has official Jesuit (and Vatican) approval. It cannot be regarded simply as an irrational manifesto cobbled together by one eccentric individual, but as a policy statement and program of action endorsed by a powerful religious organization.

Born-again Christians ought to be concerned that a work like this is now 'out'. We have long known about the real 'Society of Jesus' agenda but, with the publication of this book, the Jesuits have, as it were, come out of the closet. The Order is now actively supporting homosexuality and the homosexual lifestyle. This means it is taking direct aim at true Biblical Christianity and in particular the literal-historical hermeneutic that born-again Christians have long used to interpret God's Word.

They claim to be doing this out of 'love' for an oppressed minority, but this could not be further from the truth. There is no love in what they are doing. Young people who get entangled in homosexuality, with all that it entails, are being drawn into a lifetime of loneliness and despair, of emotional instability, of fleeting and unfulfilling 'relationships', and a long series of disappointments and setbacks which all too often culminates in suicide. They will never know the love and support of a woman in marriage; they will never know the boundless pleasure of raising a family; they will never know the joy of simply living as God intended. They will never know...and the Jesuits will make sure they never know.

This book is part of something truly wicked – and born-again Christians need to recognize this. They need to see that the Jesuits are more determined than ever to corrupt the Gospel, pervert the Word of God, and destroy true Biblical Christianity.

Jeremy James
Ireland
September 26, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

The Unfolding Constitutional Crisis in the U.S.

by Jeremy James



**Arch of Baal, on display in Washington D.C.
from 26-30 September, 2018**

In a number of previous papers we discussed the role that a constitutional crisis would play in the planned 'radical reconstruction' of the United States, where the most powerful nation in the world – by far – is taken apart by her enemies.

In *The Next Choreographed War* (October 2017 [#141]), we summarized the way we saw this crisis developing:

The Elite needed a figure from outside the establishment in the office of President so that, when the economic collapse finally happens, they will have a suitable fall-guy to take the blame. This is where Trump comes in. He is neither Democratic nor Republican (in any real sense). He is not identified with Wall Street, the military-industrial complex, or any obvious corporate interests. Portrayed all along as a maverick and an interloper, both by his own people and by the media, he is the ideal figure on which to hang full responsibility for the coming disaster, both economic and military.

Some pundits try to present him as an enemy of the "deep state" – the ultra-rich Elite who control America. They even claim he is standing in their way and delaying implementation of the New World Order. But this is ridiculous. Trump is a fully-paid up member of this subversive elite, moulded and trained over several decades for the position he now holds (just like his N Korean counterpart).

In our earlier papers (#97 and #109), in which we discussed the possibility of a Constitutional crisis involving the office of the President, we suggested that nationwide concern surrounding this office and its incumbent would play a key role in these events. Although it has arrived by a different course, the Constitutional crisis that we predicted is now a reality. The American people are faced with an incumbent in the office of President whom they now realize is well capable of dangerously irrational acts and who cannot be constrained in a prompt and timely manner by Congress. The only effective short-term option is forcible removal – a military coup.

The Crisis is Deepening

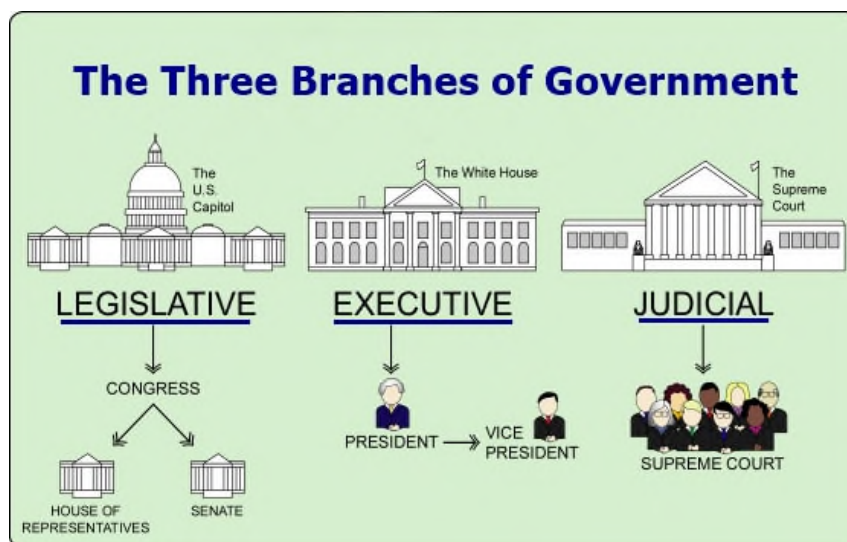
This crisis is now deepening. The recent turmoil surrounding the Supreme Court vacancy, where allegations by just one individual, which had no discernible corroborating evidence, were sufficient to stymie Congress and hamstring what ought to have been a fairly straightforward Constitutional process.



The trial-by-television seemed, at first glance, to focus only on Judge Kavanaugh, but in a wider sense it designed to expose systemic weak-nesses in the three branches of government. The President was made to seem ineffectual in a matter of national importance (on foot of unsubstantiated claims by just one person); the machinery of Congress was made to seem out of its depth when asked to consider the credibility and significance of such claims; while the Supreme Court was subjected to the bizarre spectacle of having a possible future member belittled in public by politicians who showed more respect for the person making the allegations than for the candidate under review.

Process of Demoralization

By itself, this televised circus does not point to a crisis, but it does show how the Illuminati method of demoralization is being applied to shake public confidence in the three branches of government. We have no doubt that this will continue, with further spectacles of this kind being engineered (as this one was) to convince the American public that the Constitution is out of date and unable to cope with the pressures of modern government.

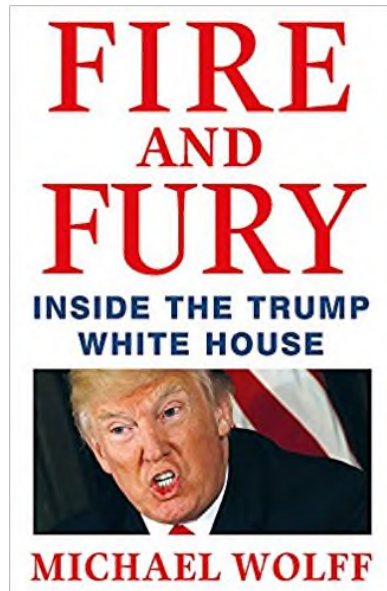


In our earlier papers we worked on the assumption that, when the President is no longer deemed capable of carrying out his duties in a responsible manner, and may even jeopardise the security of the state, he would be removed from office by the military (or an influential clique comprising senior military and Congressional personnel). However, given the scenario that has developed since our paper in October 2017, we must now consider the possibility that the President may decide to pre-empt a coup by imposing martial law before the clique has an opportunity to carry through with its plan.

Weighing the Evidence

Let's look at the evidence. Over the past year we have seen an unprecedented wave of attacks on the competence and character of the President, much of it emanating from sources that would not normally employ such divisive tactics. Many leading newspapers have carried op-eds which either stated or implied that the President was unfit to hold office. Some described him as erratic, inconsistent and impulsive, a maverick who is unable to seek or consider good advice. Others claimed he is beholden to interests whose identities have not yet been disclosed. Some have even suggested that his egoism and latent paranoia will cause him to make irrational decisions that could endanger the security of the United States.

On top of this we have had two books about his presidency which strongly reinforce many of the concerns expressed in the op-eds. Both books have received a great deal of media attention. This has lent credence to the President's contention that his enemies are conspiring against him and will stop at nothing to bring him down.



Published 5 January 2018



Published 11 September 2018

Both books work on the principle that, if only a small fraction of the allegations are true, the President is unfit for office and the country is heading toward disaster. In *Fire and Fury*, Wolff looks mainly at the improbable journey that led to his triumph, while Woodward – who chose a very unsettling title for his cautionary tale – leans mainly on the views and opinions of those who have been working closely with the President in the White House.

In addition to all this, we have an ongoing Congressional investigation, led by Robert Mueller, into whether or not Russia or other foreign powers interfered in the 2016 Presidential election for the purpose of getting Trump elected. This too can only be calculated to play on the President's paranoia.

An absolutely unprecedented attack

One recent attack was without precedent. When the *New York Times* published an anonymous opinion piece on 5 September 2018, under the title: *I Am Part of the Resistance Inside the Trump Administration*, it was fully aware of the gravity of the step it was taking. When one of the most influential newspapers in America targets a sitting President in this way, and does so anonymously, we can be sure the Elite are preparing (and conditioning) the public to expect something unpleasant. It stated, “*We believe publishing this essay anonymously is the only way to deliver an important perspective to our readers.*”

"I Am Part of the Resistance Inside the Trump Administration"



Actual graphic published with the article.

The country is criss-crossed by Masonic triangles.

The three branches of government are merged into one.

Its author, whose identity is still undisclosed, stated, “The root of the problem is the president’s amorality. Anyone who works with him knows he is not moored to any discernible first principles that guide his decision making.” In short, he is a runaway train that will sooner or later come careening off the tracks:

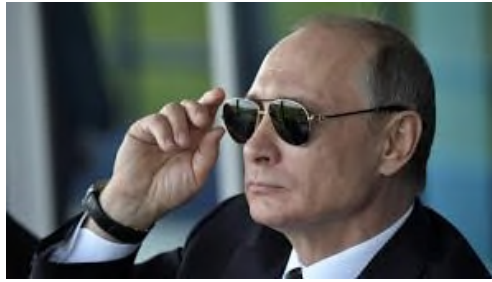
“...he engages in repetitive rants, and his impulsiveness results in half-baked, ill-informed and occasionally reckless decisions that have to be walked back.”

The author’s assessment of the President’s leadership style could hardly be more critical – “impetuous, adversarial, petty and ineffective.” Senior officials at the White House “will privately admit their daily disbelief at the commander-in-chief’s comments and actions.” [This is an interesting choice of words. Under the Constitution (Article II, Section 2) the President is considered commander-in-chief only under wartime conditions or martial law, never in peacetime.]

Dark Side

When the opinion piece stated that “President Trump’s impulses are generally anti-trade and **anti-democratic**” it was deliberately pointing to a possible dark side to his character. It went on to make the following sinister observation:

“Take foreign policy: In public and in private, President Trump shows a preference for autocrats and dictators, such as President Vladimir Putin of Russia and North Korea’s leader, Kim Jong-un, and displays little genuine appreciation for the ties that bind us to allied, like-minded nations.”



Referring to the efforts being made by senior officials within the White House to counter the President's erratic behavior, it stated "This isn't the work of the so-called deep state. It's the work of the steady state." This reference to the Deep State is important since it shows that the reader is expected to consider the possibility that there exists within the establishment an entrenched elite who are secretly in the driving seat. If such a group exists, and Trump is opposed to all or part of its agenda, then it would make sense to have him removed.

Lest his readers miss the seriousness of the scenario he was depicting, the anonymous author makes a remarkably frank declaration toward the end of his piece:

"Given the instability many witnessed, there were early whispers within the cabinet of invoking the 25th Amendment, which would start a complex process for removing the president. But no one wanted to precipitate a constitutional crisis. So we will do what we can to steer the administration in the right direction until — one way or another — it's over."

This is exactly what our papers over the past several years have been addressing, a constitutional crisis involving the office of the President.

Responding to the piece, Steve Bannon, former White House chief strategist, told Reuters, "What you saw the other day was as serious as it can get. This is a direct attack...This is a coup, okay".

He said the last time a U.S. president had been challenged in such a fashion was during the American Civil War when General George B. McClellan clashed with the then president, Abraham Lincoln.



General George McClellan (giving a Masonic sign).

The Script v the Real Story

Of course, when Bannon says it's a coup, he means it's a coup in the making. The forces that are currently undermining the President, and doing so in a highly organized way, will gradually intensify until he is forced out of office.

This is the script which the American people are being conditioned to accept.

The real story, however, is very different. The Elite already have all the leverage they need to push America over a cliff, both economically and militarily, but they need a scapegoat. A constitutional crisis involving the office of President would have many advantages.

Firstly, it would place responsibility for the crisis on the shoulders of a maverick, unpredictable individual. Secondly, it would allow them to schedule key events to fit their timeline. Thirdly, it would activate the totalitarian powers vested in the office of the President during a national crisis. These powers, which have been set in place primarily through a long series of Executive Orders, will allow the President to rule America with undisputed authority. While a state of martial law prevails, neither Congress nor the Supreme Court, if they continued to function, would have any constraining influence on his actions.

The Plan goes back over a hundred years

This plan can be traced back at least a hundred years. When Woodrow Wilson was running for the Presidency in 1912 he told a journalist that the country needed to undergo a "radical reconstruction." This is now understood to mean that the series of checks and balances that were deliberately built into the three branches of government, in order to prevent the emergence of an all-powerful tyrant, would have to be removed. Once they are activated the special Executive powers will ensure that two of the three branches of government will essentially fall silent. Only the executive branch, the President himself, would have any real authority.

This can only happen if a state of national emergency is declared. And who has the authority to do that? The President!



President Trump (in a *Philip Dru* / *General Brutus* pose?)

How will the American people respond to this? That all depends on the reasons that the President gives for declaring a national emergency. If they sound plausible, the public will very likely go along with it, especially if the President assures them that he will leave office as soon as order is restored. If the emergency is declared on foot of a painful event affecting nearly everybody, such as a massive stock market collapse that was seemingly triggered by a cyber attack from Russia or Iran, most Americans would be willing to accept the activation of special powers to deal with the crisis before it did irreparable damage. In doing so they will voluntarily trade freedom for security – to their eternal regret.

Edward Mandell House

President Woodrow Wilson was controlled by a Svengali-type figure – ‘Colonel’ Edward Mandell House – who virtually picked his cabinet and decided many aspects of national policy (The ‘Colonel’ in his title was purely honorific as he had no military experience whatever). He even drafted the famous 14 Points which Wilson foisted on the Paris Peace Conference of 1919, which was effectively a blueprint for world government via the so-called ‘League of Nations’.



Edward Mandell House
(Note the Masonic sign).

House had the audacity to publish a novel in 1912, albeit anonymously, which set out a strategy that could be used to bring America under the control of a dictator. It had the telling title, ***Philip Dru: Administrator: A Story of Tomorrow*** – where the eponymous hero becomes the ‘administrator’ (dictator) in a scenario which the author considered would one day become the future of America. (Unfortunately the last part of the title, ‘A Story of Tomorrow’, is often omitted from references to this book.)

The following extract describes the moment of transition:

General Dru now called a conference of his officers and announced his purpose of assuming the powers of a dictator, distasteful as it was to him, and, as he felt it might also be, to the people. He explained that such a radical step was necessary, in order to quickly purge the Government of those abuses that had arisen, and give to it the form and purpose for which they had fought. They were assured that he was free from any personal ambition, and he pledged his honor to retire after the contemplated reforms had been made, so that the country could again have a constitutional government. Not one of them doubted his word, and they pledged themselves, and the men under them, to sustain him loyally. He then issued an address to his army proclaiming himself "*Administrator of the Republic.*"

The day after this address was issued, General Dru reviewed his army and received such an ovation that it stilled criticism, for it was plain that the new order of things had to be accepted, and there was a thrill of fear among those who would have liked to raise their voices in protest.

It was felt that the property and lives of all were now in the keeping of one man.

Please bear in mind that this was the work of the same individual who drafted Wilson's 14 Points and advised him to create a League of Nations (which now exists in the form of the United Nations). It was very similar in many ways to Plato's **Republic** which extolled the 'strong man' solution to all political problems. The Illuminati mindset in all matters political is based on absolute control exercised through a dictatorship and secured by mass surveillance. It is the kernel of Marxism, the totalitarian philosophy of Plato, the super-state of Nazism, and the absolute monarchy advocated by Machiavelli.



The Wise Men v The Masses

In this philosophy only the wise men, the 'Illuminated Ones', are qualified to rule. David Rockefeller called this "The supranational sovereignty of an intellectual elite." The masses are simply unable to understand what is required and, when left to their own devices, invariably select leaders as puny and inadequate as themselves.

The figure of Philip Dru is very similar to Oliver Cromwell, who declared himself Lord Protector of the Realm after the English civil war in the 17th century. The *Administrator of the Republic* is essentially the *Protector of the Realm*, the strong man who assumes absolute power solely for altruistic reasons, or so he claims. When order was restored after Cromwell's death, England succumbed to what is known as The Glorious Revolution of 1688. The royal houses of Germany and Holland took over the monarchy of England in a bloodless coup – and have ruled that country ever since.



Oliver Cromwell (1599-1658), Lord Protector of the Realm

If the strong man does not emerge as the ultimate ruler, he is the agent of change which facilitates the emergence of a new order. As House put it in the extract given above, “...it was plain that the new order of things had to be accepted...”

Dru's rise to power was itself the product of an extensive program of subversion masterminded by a Senator Selwyn who sought and received generous financial backing from a thousand multi-millionaires. **This** was the real conspiracy, without which the ‘strong man’ could not have emerged.

What many readers of this book fail to see is that both Dru and Selwyn were working for the same cabal of oligarchs. A tyrant can come to power only through the support of a hidden cabal of ultra-rich backers. Thereafter he is the public face of that cabal and does their bidding, unknown to the masses who bow before him.

Senator Selwyn was the mastermind chosen by the Elite to implement their plan. Here is how he went about it:

Newspapers were subsidized in ways they scarcely recognized themselves. Honest officials who were in the way were removed by offering them places vastly more remunerative, and in this manner he built up a strong, intelligent and well constructed machine. It was done so sanely and so quietly that no one suspected the master mind behind it all. Selwyn was responsible to no one [outside the cabal of oligarchs], took no one into his confidence, and was therefore in no danger of betrayal.



David Rockefeller (1915-2017)

As history has shown the Ford and Rockefeller Foundations were the real-world equivalent of Senator Selwyn. David Rockefeller (1915-2017) and his cronies were probably the best known exponents of the Selwyn methodology. Using their immense financial resources they systematically constructed their own 'machine', a network of well-placed individuals in the media, the public service, industry and commerce, state and federal politics, the judiciary, academia, and similar positions of influence. When anyone got in their way they simply gave him a much better paid job elsewhere! – the classic Selwyn technique.

"We are grateful to the Washington Post, the New York Times, Time Magazine and other great publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost forty years...It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subjected to the lights of publicity during those years. But, the world is more sophisticated and prepared to march towards a world government. The supranational sovereignty of an intellectual elite and world bankers is surely preferable to the national autodetermination practiced in past centuries."

– David Rockefeller, from his address to the Bilderberg Group, June, 1991

The 'Selwyn Network' has been chipping away quietly in the background for about a hundred years, preparing for the emergence of the 'strong man' who will declare martial law and assume the sweeping dictatorial powers enshrined in countless Executive Orders. The Executive Orders themselves have been quietly assembled over a period of more than sixty years, signed into law by a series of Presidents who may not themselves have appreciated their ultimate purpose. They were simply following the instructions they received from the faceless coterie of schemers who managed the Network.



CONCLUSION

How will all of this play out in the coming years?

The military build up in China, along with the many areas of contention between the US and China – trade imbalances and tariffs, intellectual property rights, cyber crime, military alliances, competing currencies, competing spheres of influence, diplomatic tensions, and so forth – are all pointing to a direct confrontation at some future date. The US has pledged to defend both Taiwan and Japan should China impinge on their sovereignty. Since China is rapidly expanding its reach across Asia, such an encroachment is only a matter of time. This means the US can be ‘surprised’ by events whose timing will be decided entirely at the discretion of the Chinese military. If the US is already in a state of national emergency when this happens, with one individual – the ‘strong man’ – making most of the key decisions, the outcome would be uncertain (to say the least). However, all uncertainty would vanish if Russia joined forces with China.



Everyone with a cell phone in the US received this FEMA message on Wednesday 3rd October, 2018. The President will in future be able to issue 'Emergency Alerts' just like this one. It could be used to prepare the American public for martial law. For instance, if a coup attempt is made by the military, the President could alert the public to the danger he is facing and to the possibility that drastic action may be needed. This is called predictive programming. It is used to condition the masses to behave in a particular way, especially in a crisis.

Philip Dru and General Brutus

It is still unclear whether the sitting President will emerge as the 'strong man' or whether a senior figure in the military (or even a former President) would be installed on foot of a coup to remove the incumbent. Whatever happens, the Elite will want the American public to endorse the new regime, probably via a national plebiscite, on the strict understanding that it is purely temporary and that constitutional government would be restored as quickly as possible. The electorate, when faced with a decision of this kind, would almost certainly give their approval. They would have no choice. As House stated in *Philip Dru*, "It was felt that the property and lives of all were now in the keeping of one man." A vote against the new regime would only add to the uncertainty and risk the forfeiture of property and savings. The middle class could lose everything.



This factor was highlighted in an essay by Lieutenant Colonel Charles J. Dunlap, *The Origins of the American Military Coup of 2012* (published in 1992) [We published it on this website on August 8, 2012. A copy may be found as an Appendix to our paper #141]. His essay won a prestigious prize at the time and the award was announced by General Colin Powell. Dunlap gave a fictionalized account of a military coup d'état led by a General Brutus, who assumed the role of President and sought popular approval through a nationwide referendum:

Concern about crime was a major reason why General Brutus's actions were approved in the Referendum. Although voter participation by the general public was low, older Americans voted at a much higher rate. Furthermore, with the aging of the baby boom generation, the block of American voters over 45 grew to almost 53 percent of the voters by 2010. This wealthy, older electorate welcomed an organization which could ensure their physical security. When it counted, they backed Brutus [the dictator] in the Referendum – probably the last votes they'll ever cast.

In the course of his paper, Dunlap made an observation that is particularly relevant today:

In 1992 not very many people would've thought a military coup d'état could ever happen here. Sure, there were eccentric conspiracy theorists who saw the Pentagon's hand in the assassination of President Kennedy, President Nixon's downfall, and similar events. But even the most avid believers had to admit that no outright military takeover had ever [been attempted] before now.

In his reference to General McClellan, Steve Bannon was drawing a parallel between two Presidents, Trump and Lincoln. Interestingly, Lincoln was the only President to suspend *habeas corpus*, the legal principle which ensures that no-one can be imprisoned without a fair trial. He softened the impact of this tyrannical step by abolishing slavery, thus convincing the American public that he was really a man of integrity. Many conservative voters today would support Trump in a 'strong man' referendum if he promised to do something equally humanitarian, such as abolishing Planned Parenthood and criminalizing abortion.



There is a certain irony in this. Many born-again Christian leaders have warned that God will judge America for her treatment of children-in-the-womb, where over fifty million have been murdered by 'legalized' abortion for social or economic convenience since 1973. The Christian community across America may end up voting into power a tyrant who promises to undo this truly wicked system but who, unknown to his supporters, is really on course to destroy Christianity itself.

"The LORD hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek. The Lord at thy right hand shall strike through kings in the day of his wrath. He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies; he shall wound the heads over many countries."

– Psalm 110:4-6

Jeremy James
Ireland
October 06, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

The New World Order and the Persecution of Christians in China

by Jeremy James



Xi Jinping (center front) at 19th CCP National Congress in 2017.

About twenty years ago, a western financial correspondent was discussing the nascent China with one of its first female millionaires. A member of the Chinese Communist Party, she was very successful by any standard. Her private company had become the largest aluminum alloy wheel manufacturer in Asia. She was outgoing, well-spoken and enjoyed telling the story of her success. She even had a Rolls Royce and a Mercedes. The correspondent was learning a lot about China's economic revolution, but when the conversation turned to the Party, she suddenly switched from lively entrepreneur to obedient automaton. As he put it: "To even the gentlest of questions, she adopted a reverential, whispering-in-church tone. Her answers became sombre, restrained and drained of life, consisting of little other than official slogans." The top people had a private encrypted telecommunication system even then, spanning the whole country. Because the phones and faxes were red in color, they were usually called "the red machines." "Possession of the 'red machine' means you have qualified for membership of the tight-knit club that runs the country, a small group of about 300 people, mostly men, with responsibility for about one-fifth of humanity." (R McGregor) When the red phone rings, the chief executive of the company or the regional administrator answers it immediately and does exactly what he's told.

We have often referred to the Illuminati obsession with control. Here we see concrete evidence of a system which covers, not just China, but very possibly the whole world. John Coleman wrote about this in his book, *The Conspirators' Hierarchy: The Committee of 300* (1994), even going so far as to publish a list of past and present members. Of course, few listened to him (Conspiracy? What conspiracy?), but when the bureau chief for *The Financial Times* in China has written about the same phenomenon in the world's second-largest economy, we should pay attention.

“There is a conspiracy of her prophets [i.e. false prophets] in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.” – Ezekiel 22:25

The Vatican

Many have noted the parallel between the Vatican and Communist China. Both are highly secretive, arriving at key decisions through channels so opaque that they hardly seem to exist. Both are one-party systems based on total control, where the identities of those members with the most influence is often unknown, where specific political objectives are never disclosed, where neither the authority of the system nor its directives can be questioned, and where its leaders cannot be held to account. Neither recognize an independent judiciary or legislative body, and both deal with dissidents in ways that are often draconian.

The Chinese government has allegedly been negotiating with the Vatican for many years for the right to decide the ordination and appointment of Catholic bishops in China. To outsiders this has seemed like a genuine struggle between two sovereign entities obsessed with control, but this is hardly the case. It is doubtful whether any Catholic bishop appointed in China in the past twenty years (or more) has secured office without Chinese approval. At the end of the day, the world ‘300’ and its subsidiaries decide who goes where.



Exposing the Underground Church

When Deng began to ‘open’ China to western-style capitalism in the late Seventies, he temporarily suspended the policies that Mao had long employed to suppress foreign religion. This led observers in the West to believe that China was now prepared to ‘tolerate’ the outward expression of Christianity, subject to certain ground rules. It suited the Chinese Communist Party (CCP) to give this impression since a western willingness to trade with China would depend to a great extent, at least initially, on its perceived acceptance of western values. This apparent change in direction had another important advantage for the CCP. Over the next three decades virtually every member of the underground church in China emerged from the shadows. Families that had long concealed their affiliation with western religion – Catholicism or Bible-based Christianity – were now becoming known to the authorities. A robust underground network, which had grown from institutions established in the 17th century, was now fully exposed. The CCP had successfully deceived tens of millions of people.

‘Sinicization’

By banning all home churches under its new religious policy, the CCP is now making sure that a similar underground network does not develop in the future. This new policy effectively removes the temporary stay on the suppression of religion as it operated under Mao. However, rather than abolishing religion, it now seeks instead to mould it as a tool of the CCP. This new policy, known as the ‘Sinicization’ of religion, was introduced at the CCCP’s 19th National Congress in 2017 and became operational at the start of 2018.

Before we examine this new policy and how it is likely to be implemented, we need to note that ‘Sinicization’ does not simply mean “to express in terms of Chinese culture” but ‘to make subservient to the needs of the state.’ The CCP wants to exercise complete control over religion and use it to bolster and advance the goals of the Party. This is every bit as bad as it sounds.



Before the 19th National Congress, state intervention in religious affairs took the form of “active guidance” so that religion and socialism could “mutually adapt.” This seemed to suggest that religion might be able to exist peacefully alongside socialism. However this principle is now being interpreted by reference to ‘national security’ and, as a result, has acquired an entirely new focus: “imperviously preventing and resolutely attacking all kinds of religious extremism.”

In the strange world of Chinese communism, where words mean only what the CCP says they mean, “extremism” pertains to anything that the Party dislikes. The atheistic CCP is no longer prepared to control religion from behind the scenes but will now do so directly and openly, using all the powers vested in its Sinicization policy.

In many respects, this is the Chinese equivalent of the Counter-Reformation.

It will even have its own equivalent of the Pope. The 19th National Congress saw the elevation of Party leader, General Secretary Xi Jinping, to a special status akin to that of Mao. A new guiding ideology was written into the Party’s constitution, named after Xi Jinping – ‘*Xi Jinping Thought on Socialism with Chinese Characteristics for a New Era*.’ (For ‘New Era’ read ‘New World Order’.)

The new autocrat

This was the first time since Mao that a living Party leader had an ideology named after him and enshrined in the Constitution. It came as no surprise that the Constitution was later amended to remove the term limit on the office of General Secretary, thereby allowing Xi Jinping, with effect from March 17th, to rule unopposed until his death. For this reason *Forbes* now dubs him the most powerful man in the world.



Photo of Xi Jinping in The Washington Post, February 2018, with the word 'Strongman' – see our paper #173

If he is pushing forward an ideology of socialism “with Chinese characteristics” then the Sinicization of religion will be strongly supported at the highest levels.

Just a few weeks later the national meeting on the control of religion defined religious Sinicization to include “sincerely upholding the CCP’s leadership, voluntarily accepting the CCP’s leadership, and unwaveringly defending the CCP’s leadership.” In a sense, the Party General Secretary, Xi Jinping, has become the *Pontifex Maximus*, an imperial title first assumed by Caesar Augustus in 13 BC, which made him the high priest of all religions. Apart from the Pope, the Dalai Lama and the Emperor of Japan, no world leader since ancient times has accorded himself a similar title.

‘Chinese Christianity’

The CCP plan for the Sinicization of Christianity which involve “cultivating and implementing” the core values of socialism. Its aim over the next five years is to change ‘Christianity in China’ into ‘Chinese Christianity’. Incredibly, in the process it will emphasize that “the heart and soul of Christianity’s Sinicization is to Sinicize Christian theology.” The plan even proposes to re-translate the Bible, re-write Bible commentaries and incorporate Chinese elements into all worship services, hymns and music.

The public face of Christianity will also undergo a profound change. Christian symbols and logos, including the cross, will no longer be on display, even in church buildings. The authorities plan to replace them with images consistent with “core socialist values” such as the national flag, portraits of Xi Jinping, and posters approved by the CCP. The 5-year plan aims to turn ‘belief in religion’ into ‘belief in the CCP’. Congregations will be required to sing revolutionary songs, presumably in addition to the hymns approved by the CCP, and to display at the entrance to the church a sign with the words, *Obey the Party, Follow the Party*.

Churches may even be required to have newspaper racks on which CCP-approved periodicals and newspapers are displayed.



We already have a disturbing indication of the zeal with which this program will be carried out. In November 2017 a local authority in Jiangxi province entered the homes of known Christians and compelled them to remove Christian artwork from their walls and replace it with portraits of Xi Jinping. If this is what some local authorities were doing before the plan was even inaugurated, the outlook is grim, especially when one considers that the Sinicization plan requires citizens at all levels to give it their support.

Planned paranoia

The infamous ‘Cultural Revolution’ (1966-1976) was driven mainly by grassroot involvement, a personal call to students and villagers by Mao and certain of his cronies to purge the state of decadent capitalist sympathizers. A great many innocent people were either killed or imprisoned during the resulting reign of terror. The widespread belief that foreign powers, notably the US, were doing all they could to infiltrate Chinese society and undermine its guiding institutions gave a strong impetus to local ringleaders. The Sinicization Plan seems designed to engender a similar paranoia, where Christian missionaries are portrayed as agents of foreign ideology and where the ‘brand’ of Christianity that they teach is intended by them to challenge the authority of the CCP.

This attitude is already evident in the approach taken in several parts of China earlier this year where Christians visiting from overseas were taken into police custody for a time and then deported for engaging in religious activities and participating in “illegal gatherings”. Foreign students are also being investigated to determine whether they are Christian and, if so, what activities they are engaging in. In future, evangelism in college campuses will not be tolerated.



Burning books during the 'Cultural Revolution'

The pressures that are being applied to Christians to conform to the will of the CCP can take many forms. These include fines and other financial penalties, home visits by the police or state officials, loss of church buildings, destruction of church property, withdrawal of authorisation to convene for religious purposes, the loss of certain state entitlements and subsidies, and even the threatened stoppage of water and electricity. There are also many reported instances where Christians or church leaders have been held in police custody or given a prison sentence, in one case a sentence of 13 years.



One of possibly thousands of church crosses forcibly removed by the state under the new policy approved by Xi Jinping.

The Three Self Church

Up to now the only Christian churches recognized by the CCP were registered as state-approved 'Three Self Churches'. This concept was developed in the 1950s to enable Christianity in China to survive under Communism. The three 'selves' in question were self-governance, self-support, and self-propagation, all of which were designed to eliminate foreign religious involvement in China:

"China's Christian churches and organizations should be based on best efforts and effective ways to teach the people to clearly understand the evils left in China by the imperialists and the reality of the imperialists exploitation of Christianity in the past." – The People's Daily, front page, September 23, 1950

The church leadership had to be Chinese, all finances had to be obtained from within China, and all missionary activity had to be wholly Chinese. When the Cultural Revolution (1966-1976) got under way, many churches went underground. However, the Three Self system was later reinstated in order to ensure that all religious activities took place in strict accordance with government policy.

At the time the Sinicization of Religion was introduced in 2018, there were about 60,000 Three Self churches in China.

CCP Control

Under the Three Self system, the CCP decided how many people could be baptized each year, who could preach, what could be preached, and where it could be preached. Children and teenagers could not become Christian; neither could government officials, soldiers, teachers, or police officers. Evangelizing tracts could not be distributed and the printing or importation of Bibles was forbidden. A number of basic church doctrines were also forbidden, including the deity, resurrection and second coming of Christ. Preachers could not claim that Communist heroes were destined for hell or that 'good' Communists would not go to heaven. It was also forbidden to preach against abortion.

It is obvious from these draconian controls that the Gospel could not be preached in a Three Self church and that apostate versions of Christianity, such as Eastern Lightning, were bound to flourish. Nevertheless, it is generally accepted that a sizable if unknown number of members of these churches were or became true believers. These were in addition to the millions who came to faith through the underground or home church movement.



State officials demolish an evangelical church in China.

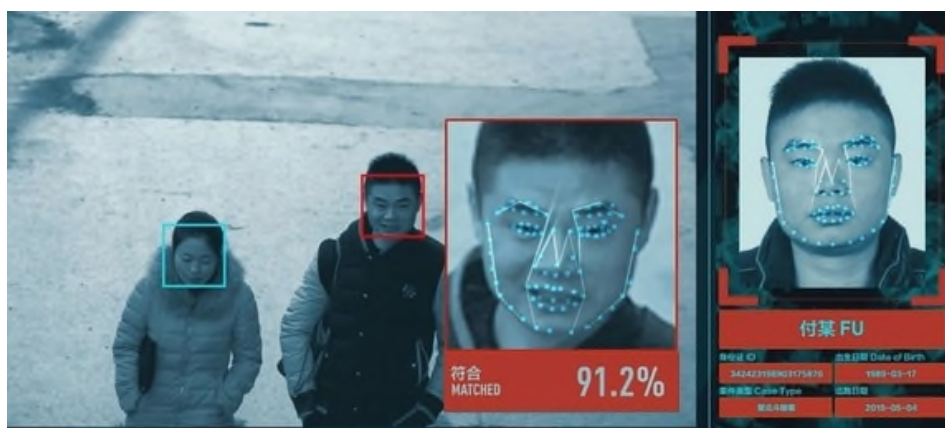
When one considers the colossal impediments that the church in China was already facing before Sinicization, the regime now being implemented must surely be seen as a deliberate attempt at the highest levels to kill off true Christianity and turn its corpse into a morbid vehicle of socialist indoctrination. Anyone who tries to oppose it will simply be swept aside.

The church in China is about to experience a wave of brute-force persecution not seen since Mao was in power.

The Chinese authorities are also constructing a deep-state surveillance network. This will include a computer-based social credit system where all activity that can be logged online will receive a 'score', depending on how closely it conforms with what the state expects of an obedient citizen. This will train its citizens to police themselves and 'voluntarily' adopt a pattern of conduct based on 'core socialist values'.

State registration

In future the only expression of Christianity in China will be the version approved by the state, where all church members are registered with the state and are required to sign a declaration confirming their allegiance to the state, the Party, and the General Secretary, Xi Jinping. Anyone who tries to operate outside this system will be acting illegally and liable to incur severe penalties.

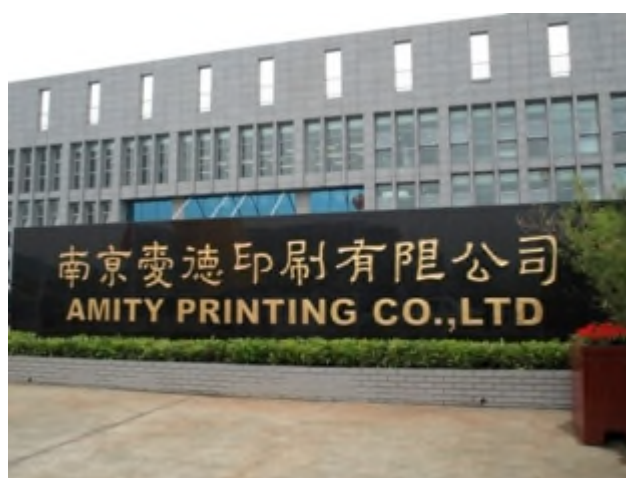


In former times it was possible to go 'underground' and meet secretly with fellow believers. The new surveillance network will make this almost impossible. Facial recognition and computerized tracking will allow the authorities to detect clandestine gatherings, where individuals with no known connection convene in one location on a regular basis. Anyone carrying a cell phone will be tracked in the same way. All telephone and email contact will be routinely monitored. If one member of an unlawful church is discovered, everyone in his social circle will be immediately scrutinized by the authorities.

Since Sinicization places an onus on villagers to disclose any unlawful religious activity in their locality – which will enable them to garner additional social credit points – the church in China, the TRUE church, will be ruthlessly exposed.

The Bible in China

As we noted earlier, it is illegal to print the Bible or to import copies into China from other countries. All Bibles used in China must be printed by the CCP-approved Amity publishing company. Unfortunately these are believed to contain countless inaccuracies in translation. This corruption of the Word of God will only get worse under Sinicization, where any opportunity to skew the text to conform with ‘socialist core values’ will be fully exploited. The Sermon on the Mount, for example, will likely be styled along the lines of a chapter from Mao’s *Little Red Book*.



Traditional bookstores have not been permitted to sell the Bible, though they have been allowed to sell the Koran and texts relating to Buddhism, Taoism and Hinduism (The Sinicization of religion will probably impose restrictions on these also). The fact that Christianity has been a target for this kind of censorship, while Islam has not, is an indication of how much the CCP fears the Bible and how far it is likely to go in the future to restrict its availability. Already, under Sinicization, we can see stark evidence of this. In March 2018, major online stores in China (such as Taobao and Jingdong) were ordered to stop selling the Bible, while, a little later, Gospel websites were told to shut down or face financial penalties.

The Amity imprint of the Bible can only be offered for sale at CCP-approved Three Self churches. This allows the authorities to use sales data and facial-recognition technology to track buyers, including those who may have come from an underground or house church.

Christianity in China in the future will be faced with formidable difficulties as its leaders struggle to train pastors and preachers in sound theology, while at the same time protecting their flocks from the poisonous distortions incorporated by the CCP into the state-approved version of the Bible.

Re-education or ‘thought transformation’ Camps

The repression of independent thought in China has entered a whole new phase under Xi Jinping. The Chinese authorities are no longer concerned with what Western nations think of their human rights record. For years they denied the existence of a network of prison camps in Xinjiang in western China in which nearly a million Uighur Muslims have been detained. The authorities now admit that the camps exist but, in typical CCP double-speak, they are defined in Chinese law as “vocational skills and educational training centers.”



According to the regulations, they are intended for people “influenced by extremism” and therefore in need of psychological counselling and ideological re-education. At present such camps are apparently used only to ‘re-educate’ Muslims, but in light of the ease with which the term “extremism” will be applied under Sinicization, there is no doubt that similar camps will be established for Christians in due course.

In the former Soviet Union it was a common practice to treat independent thought as a sign of mental illness. Prominent dissidents were interned and forced to undergo counselling and ‘re-education’ therapy. This looks set to be a feature of the coming New World Order, where those who oppose the new regime will be classed as casualties of false ideology. The public in the West is already being conditioned to accept this through the issuance of court orders that require persons convicted of gender-related discrimination to undergo ‘equality and diversity’ training as part of their ‘rehabilitation’. They are being required, in effect, to have their minds reprogrammed.

We were treated to an even more sinister example of this only a few weeks ago when a French court ordered the far-right leader, Marine Le Pen, to submit to a psychiatric evaluation. Her crime? She had long warned of the dangers of militant Islam and had posted images of unlawful executions by Islamic extremists on her Twitter account. The court was implying that anyone who issued such warnings was very possibly mentally unstable.

This is how the NWO will silence dissenting voices.

The Xinjiang regulations provide examples of the kind of behavior that could cause a person to be sent to a detention center. They include refusing to watch state television or listen to state radio, or trying to home-school one’s children. Imagine how many Americans today would be incarcerated if similar legislation were introduced in the U.S.

**“The wicked shall be turned into hell,
and all the nations that forget God.”
– Psalm 9:17**

CONCLUSION

China is the prototype society for the New World Order. A high level of economic efficiency, akin to that of the US, is being combined with an authoritarian system of social control, akin to that of the former Soviet Union. The individual only has whatever rights the state decides to confer. There are no intrinsic or inalienable human rights. The welfare of the individual is subordinate to that of the state. Only those who submit unconditionally to the will of the Party and its absolute leader will enjoy whatever rights the state has decided to bestow. Anyone who resists will be sent to a labour camp and ‘re-educated’. Incurable individuals will be executed.



We need to see what is happening in China right now if we are to understand the future of Christianity, not only in China but in the rest of the world. According to human rights groups, detainees in Xinjiang are being forced to swear allegiance to Xi Jinping and to criticize or renounce their faith. The leaders of the New World Order seem intent on implementing a similar system of coercion across Asia and beyond until the entire world is under their control. Detainees are also being forced to recite and memorize CCP propaganda and to chant socialist slogans for hours on end, including “Long life to Xi Jinping.” Anyone who refuses to do so is subjected to some form of physical torture – handcuffed for hours, waterboarded, or strapped to a painful metal contraption, the infamous ‘tiger chair’, for long periods of time.

For Christians who doubt the existence of a co-ordinated worldwide program to destroy Christianity, the Sinicization plan for religion in China should act as a wake-up call. The same ultra-wealthy international cartel who set up China in 1948, and who control it still, are also controlling the world economy. The same cartel that ‘off-shored’ almost half of America’s industrial base to this subversive Marxist state, and who allowed the same Marxist state to accumulate staggering trade surpluses using a grossly undervalued currency, have a similar plan for Christianity in the United States.



**The Great Famine in China, 1959-1961 in which 30 million people died.
This horrific catastrophe was a direct result of Mao's
'enlightened' policies, much praised by Rockefeller.**

As David Rockefeller said in an article in the *New York Times* on August 10th, 1973, following his visit to that country:

“One is impressed immediately by the sense of national harmony...Whatever the price of the Chinese Revolution, it has obviously succeeded not only in producing more efficient and dedicated administration, but also in fostering high morale and community of purpose...The social experiment in China under Chairman Mao's leadership is one of the most important and successful in human history.”

Rockefeller and his cronies are the architects of this coming worldwide totalitarian system. The “social experiment” in China, to which he alludes with such obvious approval, will shortly be followed by a similar “social experiment” in America, courtesy of the same cabal.

Unless Bible-believing Christians start to take very seriously the truth of the prophecies given in God's Holy Word, they will risk being overcome by the great wave of fear that will roll across America.

Our brothers and sisters in Christ, who are living in China, are set to face great persecution in the coming years. Meanwhile the Chinese authorities will lie shamelessly about their treatment and continue to do what the toxic ideology known as Marxism was originally designed to do, namely, to break down the ‘old’ world order and replace it with a new one.

Jeremy James
Ireland
October 16, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

Connecting Adverse Health Events to Childhood Vaccines

by Jeremy James



This paper addresses the safety of childhood vaccines and the issues that concerned parents and all true Christians should consider in the light of the marked determination shown by the pharmaceutical industry to intensify their use and, very possibly, to make them mandatory.

Disclaimer and Purpose

The author is not a qualified medical practitioner; neither does he possess any professional qualification in the medical field. We are not giving medical advice. Rather we are identifying the issues that parents and caregivers need to consider when deciding whether or not to vaccinate a child.

In doing so we will address the role that vaccine programs are undoubtedly going to play in shaping the New World Order. As a tool of social engineering, they are a potential source of incredible power if used for a political purpose.

“Writing about vaccines is like traveling into the mythological underworld where Hades rules. It is a dark and dismal realm where innocent babies and their families are deeply traumatized.”

– Neil Z Miller, Medical Research Journalist

The vast majority of vaccines in use across the human population are designed, manufactured and distributed by large corporations. These corporations exercise enormous influence in the medical world but operate in accordance with the same commercial considerations that define the way all large corporations operate. These include the drive to generate profits, to expand their markets, to increase their range of products, to ensure customer loyalty and dependency, to suppress competition, to fix prices, to limit alternatives to their products, to influence and control as far as possible the rules and regulations which affect the manufacture and sale of their products, to satisfy shareholders, and, overwhelmingly, to influence public opinion and perception in all matters pertaining to the use, effectiveness, and safety of their products.



PART ONE: The System is Broken

If pharmaceutical companies, in generic terms, do not differ in law from other companies, then we cannot expect them to adhere to a higher standard of ethics or to serve the public good. There is nothing altruistic about their operational philosophy. Bear in mind, much the same stream of graduates from Harvard business school and similar institutions run the pharmaceutical companies as run the tobacco companies, the oil companies, and the big casinos in Las Vegas.

For this reason alone, any sensible person ought to be wary of the power and influence exercised by these profit-driven monoliths. The big tobacco companies in the 1960s lied and lied, over and over again, to hide the damage caused by their products. They knew their lies were directly responsible for thousands of deaths annually of American citizens. It is irrational to expect any other company, including a pharmaceutical company, to be incapable of sliding into the same kind of moral malaise.

The Vioxx Scandal

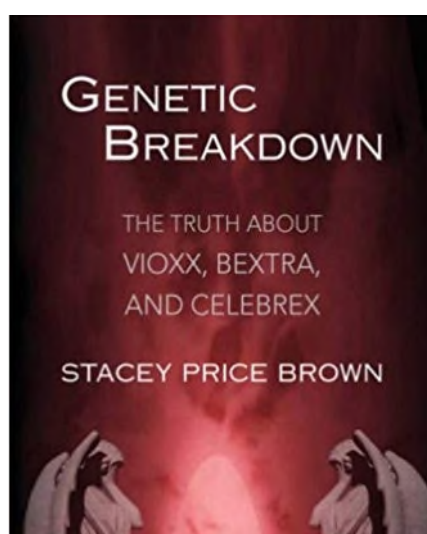
We have already witnessed at least one startling example in recent years of their capacity to lie and deceive. Vioxx was a non-steroidal anti-inflammatory drug manufactured by Merck for the treatment of osteoarthritis. Released in 1999, it was prescribed about 80 million times worldwide before it was withdrawn in 2004. During its short life it shortened many lives but earned around \$2.5 billion for Merck.

The problem with Vioxx, as Merck knew about a year after it was released, was that it greatly increased the risk of heart attack and stroke. But they kept it on the market and concealed evidence that it was killing large numbers of healthy people. It later emerged that data from 21 studies had been fabricated so that Merck could claim (falsely) that the drug had superior analgesic properties. Furthermore pre-release trials had suggested that the drug might possibly have adverse cardiovascular effects, but Merck failed to follow this finding with more exhaustive studies. The FDA estimate that Vioxx killed over 60,000 people. This is more than the number of Americans who died in the Vietnam War. The true figure may be even higher.



Pfizer

This kind of behavior is endemic across the industry. For example, Pfizer was fined a staggering \$2.3 billion in 2009 when they were found guilty of the crime of misbranding a product, in this case an anti-inflammatory called Bextra, with the intention of deliberately misleading the consumer. Bextra is known to have caused a large number of deaths through heart attack and stroke, but Pfizer did a better job than Merck in suppressing details of the harm inflicted by their product. Like Merck, Pfizer also knew before it came on the market that the drug could produce cardiovascular side-effects.



In an article published on 2 September 2009, the *New York Times* commented as follows on the corporate culture within Pfizer:

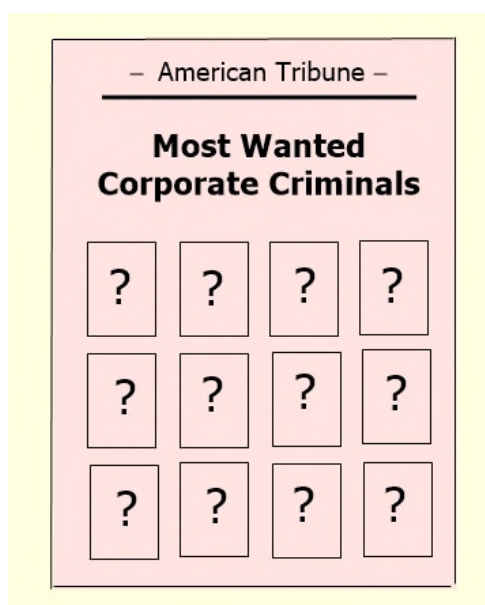
“The government charged that executives and sales representatives throughout Pfizer’s ranks planned and executed schemes to illegally market not only Bextra but also Geodon, an antipsychotic; Zyvox, an antibiotic; and Lyrica, which treats nerve pain.”

It also referred to an earlier instance of proven illegal activity at Pfizer:

“Much of the activities cited [in the government prosecution of Pfizer and its marketing of Bextra] occurred while Pfizer was in the midst of resolving allegations that it illegally marketed Neurontin, an epilepsy drug for which the company in 2004 paid a \$430 million fine and signed a corporate integrity agreement – a company-wide promise to behave.” [*emphasis added*]

It is unsettling to realize that Pfizer was actually required to sign an agreement with the government authorities in 2004 to confirm that in future its business activities would be conducted in compliance with the law! We have here a measure of how irresponsible the pharmaceutical industry has become when such ‘agreements’ are now necessary. Indeed, the NYT article noted that “[Government] prosecutors said that they had become so alarmed by the growing criminality in the industry that they had begun increasing fines into the billions of dollars and would more vigorously prosecute doctors as well.” (Note the word “criminality”.)

Why would they prosecute doctors as well? Because doctors assist with the compilation of the research data on which the safety and efficacy of drugs is assessed. Drug companies offer substantial inducements, both financial and benefits-in-kind, to secure endorsements from doctors across the medical profession, especially those who are known to have influence among their peers or who submit papers to medical journals.



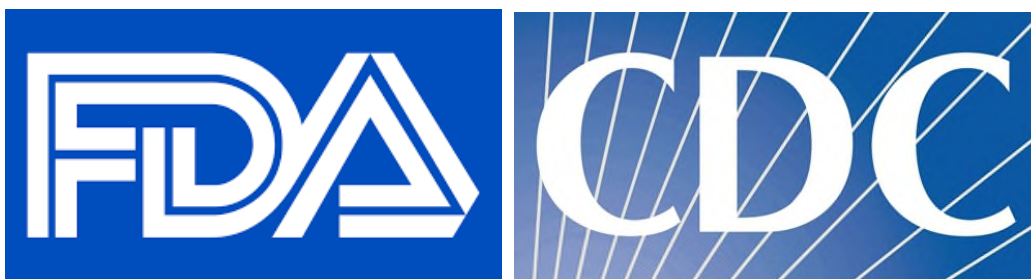
The Moral Dilemma

As we discuss the troubling world of vaccines we should never lose sight of the fact that these potentially debilitating substances – which we are required to inject on multiple occasions into our children – are made by corporations with the same lamentable levels of honesty and integrity shown by Pfizer in recent years, the same reckless disregard for the law, and the same obsession with profit and market share. The scions of this illustrious industry then sneer with contempt when we dare to ask reasonable questions about the safety of their products!

Merck killed over 60,000 people with Vioxx. All of these deaths were avoidable. This powerful corporation only had to act within the law to spare the lives of these unfortunate individuals, but it didn't. There were no complicating factors to consider. The evidence was very straightforward. Their product was killing fellow Americans but they kept it on the market for several years after they knew beyond all doubt that it was toxic. None of the managers responsible have been prosecuted and sent to prison. The government only requires that, where corporate giants misbehave – or commit a grotesque crime, as in this case – they need only pay a fine. That's it. A fine.

Two Major Problems (not just one)

So we have two major problems here, not one. In addition to the potential criminal misconduct of the pharmaceutical companies, we are faced with the abject failure, at both state and federal level, to hold anyone responsible for the systematic unlawful killing of innocent people. This second problem is every bit as serious as the first.



The public has two main forms of institutional protection with regard to vaccine safety. The first is the Food and Drug Administration (FDA), which is responsible for approving vaccines for public use and setting conditions as to how they are used, and the Center for Disease Control and Protection (CDC), which compiles detailed statistics on public health, including the role played by vaccines in maintaining public health and preventing the spread of disease. Thus the FDA is concerned mainly with events leading up to the introduction of a new drug, while the CDC is concerned with the impact that pharmaceutical products are having on the health of the general population.

However, both the FDA and the CDC are under government control. This means they are part of the same administrative apparatus which finds no-one guilty when thousands of innocent people are killed by defective products. If the manufacturers are able to secure immunity from prosecution simply by paying a corporate fine, then there is little incentive for either the FDA or the CDC to focus on those parts of their remit that deal with corporate liability and possible criminal conduct.

On top of this, we know that many of the senior executives in these two organizations are recruited from bodies and corporations with ties to the pharmaceutical industry. Some even return to the industry after a period of service with the FDA or the CDC. So, in addition to the absence of any clear incentive to detect and expose criminal behavior, these organizations are hampered – if not emasculated – by serious conflicts of interest.

So who is protecting the general public?

So who is protecting the general public? If a defective vaccine was in use, at what stage would it be recalled? How many children would have to die or suffer damage to their health before the pharmaceutical company concerned, the CDC, or the FDA decided to act? 100,000? More? Who knows. That's the problem. We have no confidence that they would ever act in time to prevent unnecessary deaths and injuries. Indeed, we have no confidence that they would act at all unless compelled to do so by an outside agency, most likely the courts on foot of a class action suit. Even then the penalty imposed would probably be no worse than a punitive fine and a court order to pay compensation. Heaven forbid, they might even be required to sign a corporate integrity agreement.

Does this mean the system is broken? Yes, it does. In fact a senior member of staff at the FDA admitted that this was the case. Here is an extract from a paper by the Union of Concerned Scientists, ***FDA's Drug Safety System Fails to Protect Public*** (2004):

In September 2004, the pharmaceutical company, Merck, voluntarily withdrew its pain medication Vioxx from the market after evidence emerged that patients were at increased risk of heart attack while taking the drug. Critics have charged that the FDA failure to protect the American public in this instance is symptomatic of a larger problem at the agency. In testimony before the Senate Finance Committee, a reviewer in the Food and Drug Administration's (FDA) Office of Safety Research charged that the agency's system for evaluating drug safety is broken and fails to protect public safety. In his November 2004 testimony the reviewer, Dr. David Graham, charged that the FDA's procedures and culture made it impossible to adequately investigate drugs, and that crucial post-approval safety monitoring is especially compromised.

Note the ominous closing comment, “crucial post-approval safety monitoring is especially compromised.”

It went on to say:

A series of studies published in the *Journal of the American Medical Association* (JAMA) provided further evidence that the FDA's system for regulating drug safety is flawed. JAMA editors pointed out that the system leaves drug makers largely responsible for evaluating the dangers of their own drugs, and relies on doctors' volunteer reporting of problems rather than any thorough evaluation after a drug is on the market. The editors agreed that it was unreasonable to have the same agency both approve drugs and "also be committed to actively seek evidence to prove itself wrong."

We repeat: The system is broken

This brings us to the end of Part One of our paper: The system is broken. In arriving at this conclusion, it was not necessary to consider whether or not vaccines are effective or even whether there is evidence to suggest that some of them may be harmful. The truth is that no reliable early-warning indicators exist to flag a potential disaster.

When one considers the number of children who receive these products and the long-term impact that they can have on the health and general well-being of our dear ones, this situation is nothing short of alarming.

Those journalists and insiders who defend vaccine safety, but who ignore this overarching reality, should be ashamed of themselves. No-one can claim that any of the existing vaccines are safe while they continue to be administered through a regime that is patently unable to respond effectively – or even responsibly – to signs that a drug is harming the population.

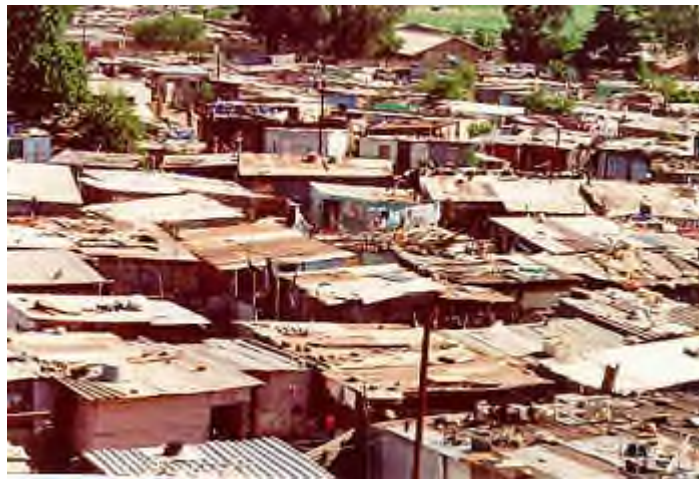


PART TWO: The Make-believe World of Vaccine Safety

Defenders of vaccine safety are generally impatient with anyone who dares to raise questions about the contents of these highly artificial products. Seemingly, a person without a medical qualification is ineligible to participate in any such debate. They will even attack medically qualified personnel if they do not work directly in the field of epidemiology or pharmacology. Many of them use the demeaning epithet ‘anti-vaxxer’ to describe someone who questions the safety of vaccines, more often than not implying that in doing so they are undermining a system that can work effectively only if such questions are not asked!

Are childhood vaccines necessary?

Are vaccines necessary? This is not an easy question to answer. There is a large body of evidence, produced mainly by the pharmaceutical industry, to suggest that they may have some efficacy. Equally there is a great deal of evidence to indicate that improvements in the general health of the population over the past hundred years or so can be attributed almost exclusively to the same factors that have affected human health throughout history, namely standards of sanitation and hygiene, personal nutrition, and the availability of clean water.



For example, when living standards collapse and large numbers of people are forced to live in squalid, insanitary conditions, with poor quality food and a greatly reduced supply of clean water, disease outbreaks can occur within weeks. These arise mainly from the accumulation of human and animal waste and pathogens carried by rodents and insects.

Our bodies are already home to many of the micro-organisms that cause disease. However, they exist in such minute quantities that they are unable to overwhelm our immune system. The situation changes dramatically when our immune system is weakened by poor nutrition and poor quality water or when the quantities of infectious micro-organisms in our immediate environment increase enormously, for example when basic sanitation breaks down and human waste is allowed to accumulate and fester.

Suspect claims by the industry

So, when the pharmaceutical industry publishes graphs that purport to show a causal connection between the introduction of vaccines and a marked fall in the incidence of certain diseases, they are making a claim which is very difficult to substantiate. In order for such a claim to have any scientific validity, the industry would need to produce a graph for each disease which showed how the incidence of that disease would have diminished (without the use of vaccines) as living standards improved over time. Only then could they argue that the additional fall (if any!) in the incidence of a particular disease was due to the vaccine.



Any enquiry into the efficacy of vaccines is entirely dependent on the availability of accurate epidemiological statistics. Alas, the methodology used to compile and analyze such statistics is largely under the control of the pharmaceutical industry. Under normal circumstances, where profit is not a major consideration, one would expect such statistics to be reliable since no-one stood to benefit by skewing them in one direction or another. However, where vested interests can influence the outcome, we would expect a bias of some kind. This is especially true where vaccines are concerned since they are the most profitable – by far – of all the products manufactured by the pharmaceutical industry.

As we noted earlier, we are concerned mainly with the safety and not the efficacy of vaccines in this paper. Nevertheless we need to see that the science purporting to prove their efficacy is much more complicated, and much less convincing, than the industry would have us believe. In practice, there is also a significant degree of overlap in the public mind between safety and efficacy. The industry likes to exploit the common human tendency to believe that, if something is beneficial, then it can do no harm.

Vaccine contents

Vaccines do not consist simply of the ‘active’ ingredient in a solution of sterilized water. Several other substances are also added to preserve and stabilize the vaccine, along with an ‘adjuvant’ to improve the body’s immune response to the active ingredient. These additional substances, which are sometimes called *excipients*, can include an aluminum salt, formaldehyde, gelatine, human serum albumin, and an adjuvant known as squalene which is derived from purified fish oil. Seemingly, these are present only in extremely small quantities. For example, each vaccine dose contains only about a millionth of a gram of aluminum.

Vaccine contents

Common vaccine substances include antigens (attenuated viruses, bacteria, toxoids), preservatives (thimerosal, benzethonium chloride, 2-phenoxyethanol, phenol), adjuvants (aluminum salts), additives (ammonium sulfate, glycerin, sodium borate, polysorbate 80, hydrochloric acid, sodium hydroxide, potassium chloride), stabilizers (fetal bovine serum, monosodium glutamate, human serum albumin, porcine gelatin), antibiotics (neomycin, streptomycin, polymyxin B), and inactivating chemicals (formalin, glutaraldehyde, polyoxyethylene).

Whether or not these substances are required is a matter of conjecture. The pharmaceutical companies are allowed to include them because the amounts are so small and are not known to be toxic if taken orally. However, vaccines are injected directly into a child’s tissue and quickly make their way into the bloodstream. If any of the constituents get past the blood-brain barrier they can (and do) affect the brain, and may trigger an inflammatory immune response.

Encephalitis or inflammation of the tissue surrounding the brain has been observed countless times in young children within hours of receiving a vaccine. Many of them went on to develop mild to severe autism. The pharmaceutical companies contend that in all such cases the symptoms were “coincidental” – unexplained – and that a causal connection between the vaccine and the symptoms cannot be inferred.

To the average person this attitude may seem perverse. However, the idea that such events can simply be dismissed as “coincidental” is an axiom of the vaccine industry. This can be seen most clearly in the guidelines for 2014 (revised in 2016) produced by the World Health Organization (WHO), titled: ***Global Manual on Surveillance of Adverse Effects Following Immunization***.

The edition for 2013 carried the following explanation of purpose:

PURPOSE: This user manual serves as a guide to a systematic, standardized global causality assessment process for serious adverse events following immunization (AEFI). It is intended to be used by staff at national level (such as members of national AEFI committees) and at subnational level, as well as immunization programme managers and others. It also serves as an educational tool for trainers and researchers and as a ready reference guide on AEFI causality assessment.

In short, the Manual purports to be the approved model for use by national health authorities in all countries (not just the US and Europe) when assessing adverse reactions to vaccines, especially where a causal link is postulated. (Some relevant extracts from the Manual are set out in **Appendix A.**)



Pediatricians challenge the WHO guidelines

Earlier this year two leading pediatricians in India published a paper in the **F1000Research** open access publishing platform which was severely critical of the revised WHO guidelines (It is doubtful whether more traditional medical journals would have published the paper). According to the authors – Dr Jacob Puliyel of Delhi and Dr Pathik Naik of Surat – the new guidelines put the lives of children at risk and action needs to be taken “urgently in the interest of child safety.”

Incredibly, under the revised WHO guidelines, only adverse reactions that had been observed during clinical trials of a vaccine could be classified as vaccine-related. All new serious adverse reactions, even those which result in the death of the child, should be considered “coincidental” or “unclassifiable.” The vaccine itself should not be blamed!

Vaccine-related fatalities

A study by Neil Z Miller and Gary S Goldman published in 2011 showed that countries which require more vaccine doses in the first year tend to have higher infant mortality rates. Under the International Classification of Diseases (ICD), infant deaths may be categorized into one of 132 categories. One of these – Sudden Infant Death Syndrome (SIDS), sometimes known as *cot death* – shows a strong statistical correlation to the DTP vaccine. One study has shown that 70% of SIDS deaths occurred within 3 weeks of receiving the vaccine, while Fine & Chen (1992) reported that babies died at a rate nearly 8 times greater than normal within 3 days of getting a DTP vaccination.

On the basis of their research, Miller and Goldman concluded that several other infant death categories may also be linked to vaccines. They stated:

Several additional ICD categories are possible candidates for incorrect infant death classifications: unspecified viral diseases, diseases of the blood, septicemia, diseases of the nervous system, anoxic brain damage, other diseases of the nervous system, diseases of the respiratory system, influenza, and unspecified diseases of the respiratory system. All of these selected causes may be repositories of vaccine-related infant deaths reclassified as common fatalities.

One would have thought that their paper and others like it would have led to a more effective analysis of the linkage between vaccines and adverse health outcomes, not only in relation to actual fatalities but also in relation to a child's health and development in the longer-term. However, the World Health Organization – which is controlled by the same people who control the pharmaceutical industry – would seem determined to ensure that no such causal relationships are ever identified.

As the Indian pediatricians pointed out in their paper, the WHO Manual has also changed the definition of “causal association” whereby, if a possible alternative explanation of an adverse event could be postulated, no causal association with the vaccine should be made. The impact of this restriction on the accuracy of medical reporting in India became evident when, among the AEFI (adverse event following immunization) cases reported to the national database after the guidelines were revised – in which 54 babies died – not one death was classified as vaccine-related. Most were described as “unclass-ifiable” or “coincidental.”



The Parable of the Blind by Peter Bruegel the Elder

Vaccine Testing

It is the responsibility of the pharmaceutical companies to test their vaccines thoroughly before they are submitted to the FDA for approval, and it is the responsibility of the FDA to establish that they have done so. But this is not happening. In fact, the revised WHO guidelines offer a further incentive to the industry to reduce the rigor and quality of testing since only those symptoms that show up during testing can later be cited as having a causal association with the vaccine.

Testing must take into consideration all of the ‘excipients’ [known constituents] used in the vaccine and determine the quantity of each substance that can be safely injected – in one dose or multiple doses over time – into a very young child. There is also an onus on the manufacturer to prove that the vaccine is safe for use by the entire spectrum of the population that is likely to receive it, not just a small cohort of fit and healthy young people. Such testing should also take account of the long-term effects of the drug and its interaction with other drugs, as well as its impact on recipients with a compromised immune system.



One would like to think that this is standard practice across the industry, but we know from experience that this is not the case. The failures at Merck, which led to over 60,000 unlawful deaths among users of Vioxx, is disturbing proof of this. A similar series of failures in relation to a vaccine administered to tens of millions of children would have catastrophic consequences.

The CDC Pledge

The CDC pledges “To base all public health decisions on the highest quality scientific data that is derived openly and objectively.” In practice this pledge has no meaning if the industry is able to secure approval for its products while making selective use of scientific data, using criteria which ignore the express concerns of the public, ignoring commonly accepted standards of objectivity, and rejecting outright what is generally known as the ‘Precautionary Principle.’ According to Wikipedia this principle implies “that there is a social responsibility to protect the public from exposure to harm when scientific investigation has found a plausible risk.”

Mercury in Vaccines

Even in an area which ought to be fairly straightforward – the choice of constituents intended to maximize vaccine stability and effectiveness – the record is far from reassuring. Consider mercury. In the form of thimerosal, it was a routine constituent of several vaccines for many decades. Acting as a preservative it suppressed the growth of contaminating bacteria and fungi from the environment after a vial of multi-dose vaccine was opened. (Seemingly it was not needed in single-dose vaccines where the risk of contamination is extremely low.)

The pharmaceutical industry stopped using mercury in certain vaccines between 2003 and 2011. This step was taken, not in response to widespread public concern over the safety of mercury in vaccines – since the industry has always denied that mercury ever posed any level of risk – but supposedly to conform, voluntarily, with the international goal of reducing environmental exposure to mercury from all sources. (This means they could reintroduce it in the morning if they wanted to.)



The additional constituents in a 0.5 ml dose of vaccine may be exceedingly small in volume terms, but they affect the contents of the vaccine. **That's why they are added.** The same constituents will continue to affect a similar volume of fluid in the child's body, including his or her brain. **Does this sound like chemical roulette?**

This begs the question – if mercury is no longer included in most vaccines, then why was it added in the first place? It is very difficult to understand why it was considered an indispensable ingredient for so long, especially as it is known to have a toxic effect on the body even in exceedingly small amounts. Critics have long argued that the industry simply assumed that a miniscule amount of this highly toxic substance would have no adverse effects on the human body, including tiny babies weighing only a few pounds.

It failed to conduct rigorous trials to establish whether or not this assumption was well founded. In practice it was regarded as an inactive ingredient, even though it was added for the express purpose of suppressing certain biological activity, namely the growth of bacteria and fungi. What activity might it continue to suppress after it entered the human body? The industry made no meaningful attempt to find out.

Parents of autistic children have long suspected that the mercury added to vaccines can have a detrimental effect on the brain of developing infants. The countless reported instances of severe adverse reactions within hours or days of receiving a vaccine lend considerable support to this view. Given that many of these children later exhibit mild to severe cognitive impairment, the willingness of the industry to consistently play down the possibility of a causal connection is incomprehensible. This corporate cynicism is facilitated by governments who are anxious to avoid the wrath of one of the most profitable industries in our modern world.



A Startling Admission by the FDA

As might be expected, we find repeated references in the literature to the role played by the Food & Drug Administration (FDA). No drug or vaccine of any kind can be put on the market without its written approval. This means that in any instance where a product causes harm to the public, the FDA are implicated. It is their responsibility to ensure that the safety of the product has been conclusively established before it is released for use by the public. It must also, where necessary, specify the category of person to whom the product may be given and the range of health conditions it is designed to treat.

The problem, in practice, is that the FDA accepts no responsibility for the damage caused by defective or unsafe pharmaceutical products. It is extremely difficult to sue the FDA under the Federal Tort Claims Act and, as far as we can tell, no executive or employee of the FDA has ever been held criminally liable for professional negligence.

The attitude of the FDA – its shameless belief in its own immunity to prosecution – is even flaunted on its website, which carries the following overhead in one of its sections:

Centers for Education & Research on Therapeutics™

Why Learn about Adverse Drug Reactions (ADR)?

- Over 2 MILLION serious ADRs yearly
- 100,000 DEATHS yearly
- ADRs 4th leading cause of death ahead of pulmonary disease, diabetes, AIDS, pneumonia, accidents and automobile deaths
- Ambulatory patients ADR rate—unknown
- Nursing home patients ADR rate—350,000 yearly

Institute of Medicine, National Academy Press, 2000
Lazarou J et al. JAMA 1998;279(15): 1200–1205
Gurwitz JH et al. Am J Med 2000;109(2): 87–94

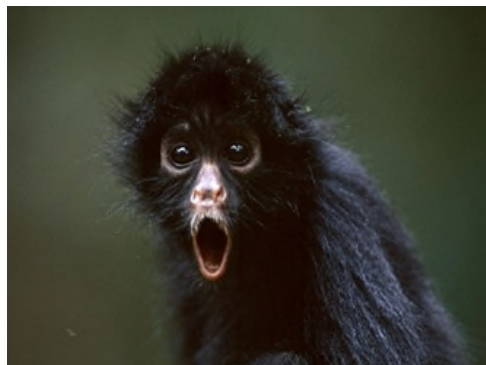
The overhead is accompanied by the following commentary on adverse drug reactions (ADRs):

The first question healthcare providers should ask themselves is "why is it important to learn about ADRs?" The answer is because ADRs are one of the leading causes of morbidity and mortality in health care. The Institute of Medicine reported in January of 2000 that from 44,000 to 98,000 deaths occur annually from medical errors. Of this total, an estimated 7,000 deaths occur due to ADRs. To put this in perspective, consider that 6,000 Americans die each year from workplace injuries.

However, other studies conducted on hospitalized patient populations have placed much higher estimates on the overall incidence of serious ADRs. These studies estimate that 6.7% of hospitalized patients have a serious adverse drug reaction with a fatality rate of 0.32%. If these estimates are correct, then there are more than 2,216,000 serious ADRs in hospitalized patients, causing over 106,000 deaths annually. If true, then ADRs are the 4th leading cause of death—ahead of pulmonary disease, diabetes, AIDS, pneumonia, accidents, and automobile deaths.

These statistics do not include the number of ADRs that occur in ambulatory settings. Also, it is estimated that over 350,000 ADRs occur in U.S. nursing homes each year. The exact number of ADRs is not certain and is limited by methodological considerations. However, whatever the true number is, ADRs represent a significant public health problem that is, for the most part, preventable.

Incredibly, the FDA is admitting that this “significant public health problem”, which kills hundreds of thousands of Americans every year, is “for the most part preventable” but fails to state that responsibility for its prevention lies in large measure with the FDA itself!



A question of trust

Despite all the evidence reported in the media over the past few decades, evidence which clearly shows the pharmaceutical industry is out of control and that the FDA is an ineffectual pawn in a ruthless profit-making enterprise, the vast majority of Americans are loath to admit that these organizations simply cannot be trusted. The problem is due in part to the failure by family doctors across the US to challenge the stranglehold that the industry exercises over healthcare in America. This in turn is due to the willingness of a great many medical professionals at all levels to accept the lucrative enticements that the industry uses to keep them in line.

The public must jettison the false belief that pharmaceutical companies “care” about their customers. They don’t, they never did, and they never will. They are no more trustworthy than any other business enterprise and no less liable to play fast and loose with the facts in order to protect their profits or their market share.



An experienced professional speaks out

In her lengthy review of three books exposing the venality and corruption of the pharmaceutical industry, Dr Marcia Angell stated in the *New York Review of Books* (January 15, 2009):

No one knows the total amount provided by drug companies to physicians, but I estimate from the annual reports of the top nine US drug companies that it comes to tens of billions of dollars a year. By such means, the pharmaceutical industry has gained enormous control over how doctors evaluate and use its own products. Its extensive ties to physicians, particularly senior faculty at prestigious medical schools, affect the results of research, the way medicine is practiced, and even the definition of what constitutes a disease.

If medical professionals knew how phony and self-serving the drug testing system really is, they might be less inclined to co-operate with the industry. Dr Angell describes it in stark terms:

Consider the clinical trials by which drugs are tested in human subjects. Before a new drug can enter the market, its manufacturer must sponsor clinical trials to show the Food and Drug Administration that the drug is safe and effective, usually as compared with a placebo or dummy pill. The results of all the trials (there may be many) are submitted to the FDA, and if one or two trials are positive – that is, they show effectiveness without serious risk – the drug is usually approved, even if all the other trials are negative.

In view of this control and the conflicts of interest that permeate the enterprise, it is not surprising that industry-sponsored trials published in medical journals consistently favor sponsors' drugs – largely because negative results are not published, positive results are repeatedly published in slightly different forms, and a positive spin is put on even negative results. A review of seventy-four clinical trials of antidepressants, for example, found that thirty-seven of thirty-eight positive studies were published. But of the thirty-six negative studies, thirty-three were either not published or published in a form that conveyed a positive outcome. It is not unusual for a published paper to shift the focus from the drug's intended effect to a secondary effect that seems more favorable.

...Of much greater significance was the attention called to the deliberate, systematic practice of suppressing unfavorable research results, which would never have been revealed without the legal discovery process...

Many drugs that are assumed to be effective are probably little better than placebos, but there is no way to know because negative results are hidden. One clue was provided six years ago by four researchers who, using the Freedom of Information Act, obtained FDA reviews of every placebo-controlled clinical trial submitted for initial approval of the six most widely used antidepressant drugs approved between 1987 and 1999 – Prozac, Paxil, Zoloft, Celexa, Serzone, and Effexor. They found that on average, placebos were 80 percent as effective as the drugs. The difference between drug and placebo was so small that it was unlikely to be of any clinical significance. The results were much the same for all six drugs: all were equally ineffective. But because favorable results were published and unfavorable results buried (in this case, within the FDA), the public and the medical profession believed these drugs were potent antidepressants.

In these few short paragraphs Dr Angell, who was deeply familiar with the inner workings of the American medical establishment, laid bare the lies and hypocrisy that underpin the pharmaceutical industry. With a note of dejection she concluded:

It is simply no longer possible to believe much of the clinical research that is published, or to rely on the judgment of trusted physicians or authoritative medical guidelines. I take no pleasure in this conclusion, which I reached slowly and reluctantly over my two decades as an editor of *The New England Journal of Medicine*.

This is a damning indictment of a system that everyone is supposed to trust. A well-placed insider, with years of experience, including two decades as an editor of *The New England Journal of Medicine*, states in a high-profile publication that it is simply no longer possible to believe much of the clinical research. In effect she is saying that the industry lies and cheats some of the time. The companies that develop potent substances for injection into a new-born baby are no more trustworthy than the tobacco companies of the 1950s and 1960s.

Family Physicians

Dr Angell also states that it is no longer possible to rely on the judgment of trusted physicians or authoritative medical guidelines. The medical profession is so hopelessly in thrall to the propaganda spun by the pharmaceutical industry, not to mention the many financial inducements that it offers, that parents cannot trust their family doctor to give an unbiased opinion on matters that will have lifelong implications for the health and well-being of their children.

In his hard-hitting presentation on YouTube – ***Vaccines and Brain Development*** (Radio Liberty Conference, 2008) – Dr Russell Blaylock deplores the arrogance instilled in medical graduates during their training. They are conditioned to treat the findings of pharmaceutical companies as fault-free, legitimate science and to downplay or reject first-hand accounts by concerned parents of an adverse reaction to a vaccine given to one of their children.

Dr Blaylock has published papers on the hypothesis that immuno-excitotoxicity is a central mechanism in chronic traumatic encephalopathy. Don't be deterred by the big words – the underlying idea is very simple. According to his hypothesis there is ample medical evidence to show that the brain responds to invading toxins – such as the constituents of vaccines – by releasing cytokines which deliver the necessary immune response to the affected area. This can over-stimulate the brain and cause an inflammation that may last for days or even weeks. In extreme cases, it will manifest as a seizure. This is why some children cry and scream for days after receiving a vaccine.

Breast feeding

It is well known that breast feeding supplies not just important nutrients to the developing child, but immunity to numerous diseases. These come from antigens that are naturally present in the mother's milk. The Bible even indicates that breast-feeding in ancient Israel continued until the child was nearly three years of age:

“Beside their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, *even* unto every one that entereth into the house of the LORD, his daily portion for their service in their charges according to their courses”

– 2 Chronicles 31:16

The inflammation hypothesis

According to his hypothesis, which is supported by a wealth of research data, the next time the child receives a vaccine, the brain will respond even more forcibly to the invading stimulus. It is this inflammation which hampers the natural development of the brain and leads, in many cases, to conditions like autism, ADHD, speech difficulties, and other neurological disorders. Some of these adverse effects may not become apparent for 2-3 years, or even longer.

By age 2 a child in America will have received 36 vaccinations or vaccine doses. This is simply too many. Every vaccination is by definition a shock to the child's system. Many research studies have proven that a similar vaccination regime in animals – such as rats or pigs – can easily cause brain damage. Analysis of tissue samples confirm this. The animal's behavior is affected, sometimes severely, and many are rendered infertile.

Twelve claims by the industry

Parents are loath to question the need for vaccines. They have difficulty weighing the risk of vaccination against the risk posed by the disease. Let's look at some facts which show how the industry has woven a web of fear and deception from dubious science, false claims, hollow threats, and relentless propaganda. We will take each of its 'claims' in turn and see how substantive they really are:

Claim #1: Vaccines confer lifelong immunity

No, they don't. Experience shows that most vaccines offer protection for little more than five years. Compare this with natural immunity, which lasts a lifetime.

Claim #2: While it lasts, vaccine protection is completely reliable

No, it isn't. Experience has shown over and over that many children succumb to diseases against which they have been vaccinated. Furthermore, the industry has never proven that the resistance to a particular disease by children who had been vaccinated was actually due to the vaccine and not wholly or in part to other relevant factors – notably nutrition, sanitation, and hygiene.



'And then he said, "But we tested the vaccines"!'

Claim #3: Mass inoculation with vaccines confers ‘herd immunity’

The term ‘herd’ is typical of the language used by eugenicists, who regard humanity in aggregate as animals that consume valuable resources and defile the earth. They believe the ‘herd’ must be culled from time to time, whether by war, disease, famine, or other means.

This kind of immunity is a myth! Since vaccines provide protection (such as it is) for no more than four years, the majority of the population of the U.S. have no vaccine-conferred immunity to any disease. Seen in this light the concept is nonsensical.

The industry used to argue that if 60% of the population was inoculated against a specific disease the remaining 40% would enjoy a high level of protection. This figure rose to 70% and then 80%. Today they claim that 90% of the population must be inoculated in order to protect the population as a whole. Before long they will likely insist that complete protection can only be guaranteed if everyone is vaccinated. This will lead to demands from the industry for mandatory vaccinations and the imposition of penalties, including the threat of imprisonment, for those who refuse to co-operate.



**Is nowhere safe
from government
interference?**

Claim #4: The safety of vaccines has been conclusively proven

As we have already seen, this is not true. The pharmaceutical industry routinely tests a vaccine under those standards and conditions that are least likely to show its defects. Many favourable assumptions are made to mitigate the risk of finding a flaw in their product. They can submit the best results from a series of trials as proof that a vaccine is both safe and effective, while withholding evidence from trials which show no benefit. They do not allow independent corroboration of their claims before a product is approved and will challenge the professional integrity and qualifications of anyone who tries to show that the product is either unsafe or ineffective.

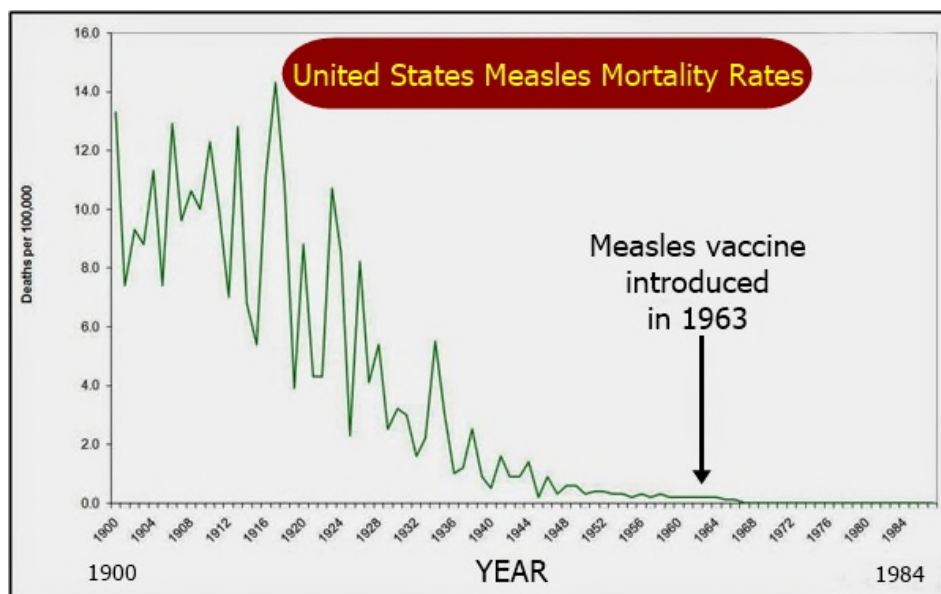
Claim #5: VAERS ensures that all adverse events are recorded

[VAERS: Vaccine Adverse Event Reporting System]

The VAERS system only serves to disguise the true extent of the threat posed by defective vaccines. Only one pediatrician in five is known to report cases to the system. This means a great many cases are not being reported. In addition, the system is designed mainly to handle cases where the elapsed time between the vaccine and the observed effect is fairly short. Many adverse effects cannot be identified for several years, when neither the doctor nor the parents are likely to recognize a possible causal connection between a manifesting health condition and the vaccine.

Claim #6: Childhood vaccines have greatly reduced the incidence of many diseases

This is not true either. Statistics across the board for all major contagious diseases show conclusively that remarkable improvements occurred before the relevant vaccine was introduced. Consider the following chart for the U.S., which shows the incidence of measles in the general population from 1900 to 1984. Why was there such a sharp fall in the numbers dying from measles before the vaccine was introduced in 1963? The answer is simple – improved nutrition and standards of sanitation across America. Healthy children, with no underlying congenital condition, do not die from measles. On the other hand, in developing countries, where nutrition and standards of sanitation are of poor quality, young children certainly do die from measles – even when they are vaccinated against it.



Similar mortality charts for other contagious childhood diseases – including mumps, rubella, pertussis (whooping cough), and diphtheria – show the same sharp decline before the relevant vaccine was introduced.

It is a little known fact that vaccines have in some cases increased the incidence of a disease. In 1985, the CDC reported that 87% of the cases of polio in the USA between 1973 and 1983 were caused by the vaccine and most of the reported cases occurred in fully immunized individuals. In 1977, Jonas Salk, the creator of the polio vaccine, testified before a Senate subcommittee that “all polio outbreaks since 1961 were caused by the oral polio vaccine.”

It has also been observed that the polio epidemic of the 1950s was under way for several years before it began to produce serious adverse effects. These coincided with the introduction of the DTP vaccine which, it is believed, weakened the immune response in some children, causing the polio virus to affect them more severely and in a hitherto unknown way. Until then the virus merely produced flu-like symptoms.

Claim #7: The vaccine manufacturing process is perfectly safe

No, it isn't. Even though several of the 'excipients' (constituents) in the vaccine are intended to reduce the risk of contamination, a significant level of risk still exists. The best known example of this is SV-40, a virus that originated in African green monkeys. Kidney cells from this species of simian were used to grow the polio virus during production, but the cells were infected with a hitherto unknown virus (SV-40) which could cause cancerous tumors in humans.



African Green Monkey.

Between 1955 and 1963 around 90% of children (and 60% of adults) in the U.S. were inoculated with polio vaccines that were contaminated with the virus. Even though the virus was removed from all vaccines manufactured after 1970, it still persists today in a large percentage of the human population, passing from mother to child in the womb.



Merck, which manufactured the vaccine, realized by 1960 that their vaccine contained SV-40, but they did not know it was carcinogenic. Rather than remove the virus from the manufacturing process, thereby eliminating the risk of possible harm to future recipients, Merck simply continued to manufacture the vaccine until they had conclusive proof that the virus was dangerous. Up to then it suited them to assume that the virus was probably harmless. During this period many millions of healthy American children were unnecessarily infected with the cancer-causing SV-40 virus, simply because the pharmaceutical company did not want to take a simple precautionary step, at its own expense, and remove the virus. The decision by Merck to leave the virus in the vaccine was clearly sociopathic. Its executives chose to maximize profits even if it meant gambling with the health of millions of children.

The same sociopathic attitude continues to pervade the industry today.

Many studies have shown that SV-40 may not have been as carcinogenic in humans as originally thought. However, as most of these studies appear to have been sponsored by the pharmaceutical industry, serious doubts remain. In any event, this startling episode shows that many key players in the industry are prepared to take outrageous risks with the well-being of the general population in their quest to maximize profits.

If unknown viruses and DNA fragments are making their way into vaccines, then there are reasonable grounds to expect that new kinds of neurological diseases will emerge over time. This would seem to be happening already. For example, cases of Acute Flaccid Myelitis (AFM), which does not appear to be contagious, have increased significantly since 2014. Many pediatricians are angry that the CDC has been so slow to alert the public to the relatively high instance of this 'new' disease or to propose measures to address it. Even though it produces symptoms in children akin to polio, it is not caused by a polio-type virus. Furthermore, only children are affected. This would suggest that it may originate with something to which only children are exposed – such as childhood vaccines. Also, the fact that it is not contagious would indicate that it is introduced into the body from a non-airborne source, such as a vaccine.



Child with Acute Flaccid Myelitis (AFM)

Claim #8: Vaccines contribute to rising standards of public health

Even if standards of public health were rising, this claim would have little to support it. But they are not rising. In fact, under several measures of well-being they are falling. The incidence of autism and autism-spectrum disorders has grown dramatically over the past 20 years. So too has the incidence of asthma and asthma-related mortality.

The incidence of type-1 diabetes and rheumatoid arthritis among children is now at record levels, and serious food allergies and eating disorders among children and young people have increased significantly.

Numerous studies indicate that many of these disorders are linked in some way to vaccines – which work by stimulating the immune system. A vaccine dose that gives an appropriate amount of stimulation to one child may give an excessive amount to another. Since the immune system is ‘trained’ by its early experiences these events may have long-lasting effects, causing the immune system to over-compensate in response to certain stimuli. Both asthma and rheumatoid arthritis are classic autoimmune disorders. There is also reason to believe that certain excipients may promote food intolerance. Take peanut allergy, which can cause death through anaphylactic shock. This strange phenomenon was virtually unknown before the introduction of vaccines. Research suggests that the use of peanut oil as an adjuvant in certain vaccines may over-sensitize some children to peanut-based food additives. This can be so severe that even the smell of peanut butter can trigger a fatal anaphylactic reaction in a sensitive child.



The greatest source of childhood immunity.

Claim #9: All childhood vaccines are necessary for good health

On the strict understanding that they are both safe and effective, certain childhood vaccines may possibly be desirable. But some are of doubtful value. These include:

Hepatitis B: This vaccine is given at birth and on several occasions thereafter before the child is two years old. It is probably the most superfluous of all childhood vaccines since it protects against a pathogen that can only be contracted through sexual intercourse or contact with bodily fluids. Unless the child's mother is likely to carry the virus, there is no reason to give this vaccine. Please note, also, that the first dose of the vaccine is given at birth, to a child weighing only 7-8 pounds.

Tetanus: Unless a person is working in close contact with animals, there is hardly any need for this vaccine (especially as it provides immunity for only a few years). Cases of tetanus, even among persons who are not vaccinated, are extremely rare. If a wound is properly cleaned there should be no risk of infection. So why give it to a tiny child weighing only 12 pounds or so?



Measles, Mumps, Rubella: These were standard, non-life-threatening childhood diseases in the 1950s. Improvements in general nutrition, sanitation and hygiene had reduced their mortality rate to almost zero. Where deaths do occur, they are generally attributable to complications arising from underlying health conditions. It is hard to see why any child would need to be vaccinated against these common illnesses.

Children who contract them naturally will be unwell for a couple of days but will enjoy lifelong immunity thereafter. On the other hand, a very high proportion – around 90% – of the cases of measles that arise every year are among children who have already been vaccinated against it.

Claim #10: Vaccines have never been shown to cause autism

The proponents of mass vaccination programs claim that no court of law has ever acknowledged that even one case of severe autism has been attributed to an adverse reaction to a vaccine. This may or may not be true, depending on how one interprets the rulings made by courts which have paid out compensation. However, the very fact that compensation has been paid in a very large number of cases is proof that ‘something’ went seriously wrong somewhere.

No pharmaceutical company will ever admit liability, and no court of law will ever encroach on matters which lie entirely within the competence of another profession. So, unless the medical professionals themselves bear witness to a causal linkage, no such linkage will ever be declared. It is also well known that ‘gagging’ clauses are attached to many awards, preventing the parents of a severely autistic child from highlighting their tragic experience in the media. On top of all this, we have the undeniable reluctance of the media to report such cases, or even to report on bona fide trials and research which contradict – or even question – the line promoted by the pharmaceutical companies.



Furthermore, as the WHO guidelines confirm [see above], the authorities are making it very difficult for concerned pediatricians to draw any conclusions, even in cases where a child dies soon after receiving a vaccine, which might suggest a causal link between the vaccine and a fatal adverse reaction.

As the WHO guidelines state, “The potential for coincidental events to harm the immunization programme through false attribution is immense.” The enforcement of this attitude will almost certainly suppress any meaningful discussion of this highly sensitive issue at international level. Meanwhile, the deaths of tens of thousands of children will continue to be recorded as “coincidental.” (In years to come the greatest cause of infant mortality across the world may prove to be a hitherto unknown pathogen called “coincidence”).

Claim #11: The pharmaceutical companies are fully accountable in law

Few members of the public are aware that pharmaceutical companies in the U.S. can manufacture and market childhood vaccines without liability. This ought to shock any rational, law-abiding person. This legal immunity was conferred on the industry via the National Childhood Vaccine Injury Act of 1986 and the Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness Act of 2006. These exempt members of the industry from paying damages, even in cases where their liability is beyond dispute. All cases for compensation must instead be heard by a special court, which was established under the 1986 Act, known as the “vaccine court” or, officially, The Office of Special Masters of the U.S. Court of Federal Claims. This court deals with all litigation coming before it on a no-fault basis. Huge sums can be paid in compensation but no-one is at fault.



It is extremely difficult to take any of the pharmaceutical companies to state or federal court and deal with a case under normal tort legislation. The industry is either above the law or subject only to its own laws, depending on your point of view.

One family rejected the decision of the vaccine court and succeeded in taking their case all the way to the U.S. Supreme Court in 2011 – a remarkable achievement in itself. Unfortunately for the courageous family concerned, the Supreme Court decided that the National Childhood Vaccine Injury Act of 1986 pre-empts *all* vaccine defect claims against vaccine manufacturers. In a 6-2 ruling, it affirmed that vaccine manufacturers were not liable for vaccine-induced injury or death if they are "accompanied by proper directions and warnings."

If vaccines were safe, would any of these exemptions be required? What other industry manufactures a product or provides a service for which it cannot be held liable if the product or service proves dangerous or defective? Not one. Yet the vaccine industry claims to adhere to standards of excellence which equal or exceed those of any other industry. It defies belief.



Claim #12: Vaccine trials are conducted to the highest scientific standards

This claim is closely related to #11 above.

Scientific standards can vary considerably, depending on the field of study and the range of parameters selected at the outset. Two related medical studies could fully satisfy all necessary scientific criteria, but one could prove a finding of great importance and the other could prove something of little or no consequence. Normally, if a research scientist wants to prove a particular hypothesis he will design his study or trial accordingly. On the other hand, if he wants to disprove the same hypothesis, he will generally make whatever legitimate changes he can in order to maximize the chances of getting the outcome he wants.

The problem with the pharmaceutical industry is that it has absolutely no incentive to design trials and studies which reveal weaknesses or defects in its products. In fact, it has exactly the opposite incentive, namely, to design trials and studies which optimize the probability that the research data will confirm their safety and effectiveness. And there are many ways to do this.

For example, the population on whom the vaccine is tested may be fitter and healthier on average than future recipients of the vaccine. Or they omit any tests of the interaction that the vaccine may have with other drugs which future recipients of the drug may be taking. Or the control group, whose members receive a placebo, may be given a substance which contains some of the excipients found in the vaccine. Or account is not taken of the proximity of vaccine doses, or the number of vaccine doses already given, or the weight of the child receiving the dose. The company may also confine its trials to a limited time period, thereby eliminating any possibility of finding adverse effects that would only emerge over a longer time period – this is especially significant where childhood vaccines are concerned. The company may also conduct numerous trials and submit to the FDA only those trial results which favour the product.

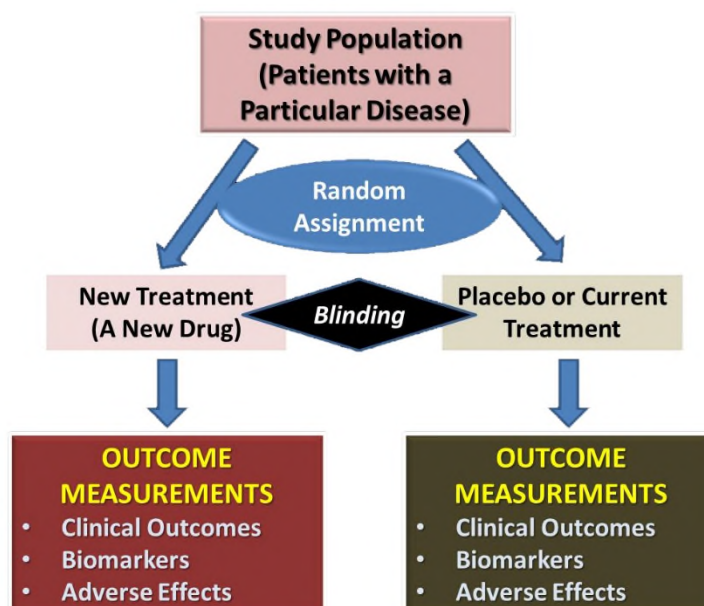
As the *Journal of the American Medical Association* stated, it is unreasonable to expect the same company to test and approve its own products and at the same time “actively seek evidence to prove itself wrong.”



The pharmaceutical industry will never agree to conduct long-term studies which compare total health outcomes, nor will it ever allow independent research teams to do so. A major study of this kind would require substantial funding and access to sensitive medical data. If an independent group tried to do this, the industry would have no difficulty blocking access to such data or dissuading grant institutions from providing the necessary funds.

Long-term studies of this kind would enable the cause-effect relationship between vaccines, diseases, and adverse health effects, including child mortality, to be studied in great detail. Despite the staggering profits being made from vaccines and the many billions of people who are required to take them – whose health may be adversely affected as a result – this has never been done! We can only conclude that the industry is determined to block all attempts to show, one way or another, whether a causal connection exists between the ever-increasing use of vaccines and the ever-increasing incidence of serious childhood conditions such as autism and autism-spectrum disorders, asthma, severe allergies, type-1 diabetes, rheumatoid arthritis, cot death, multiple sclerosis, and a host of lesser-known serious health conditions, such as AFM.

Even short-term studies would be highly revealing if they were conducted in double-blind, randomised trials. But the industry never uses this level of rigor when “testing” childhood vaccines.



CONCLUSION

Any examination of the safety and effectiveness of vaccines is a real challenge for concerned parents. The pharmaceutical industry has been highly successful in convincing the public that their products are essential for good health and pose no risk when used as directed. These powerful corporations exercise extraordinary influence over governments, health agencies, the media, medical practitioners, and virtually all aspects of healthcare. It is extremely difficult for the individual to contest their claims in a public forum, to hold them accountable, or to compel them to prove beyond reasonable doubt that their products are safe.

Even though a growing proportion of the general public have well-founded concerns about the safety and efficacy of childhood vaccines, the pressure to accept them is immense and they continue to be endorsed by government with a cavalier disregard for their potential drawbacks.



**“Seems Max is slow to talk.”
“Yeah, I hear he took the vaccine.”**

The greatest influencing factor, by far, is fear. The industry has continued to use emotional arguments where rational, scientific ones have failed. Upsetting images of children afflicted by a common childhood disease have a compelling effect. Reports of large numbers of children dying from measles will shake any parent – even though the children are dying in underdeveloped countries where malnutrition is rife and standards of hygiene and sanitation are often abysmally low.

**“For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power,
and of love, and of a sound mind.” – 2 Timothy 1:7**

The World Health Organization (WHO) is working hand in glove with the pharmaceutical industry to increase the uptake of childhood vaccines. Like their sponsors, the WHO is prepared to use fear tactics to expand its influence, even to the point of deliberately misleading the public. For example, it declared a worldwide level-6 pandemic alert for the H1N1 strain of flu in 2009. Level-6 was at that time the highest alert level and could only be declared where a real and substantial risk had been identified, where a significant level of severity was already evident across a wide geographical area, and where the pathogen was highly contagious. The WHO had never previously issued a pandemic alert at level-6, but did so in 2009 on grounds which many experts stated were entirely unjustified. The strain caused only “mild-to-moderate” illness and at no stage met any of the criteria that might have warranted a pandemic warning.



“I said it before and I’ll say it again, Keep away from my child!”

It is widely believed that the pharmaceutical companies had expected the public to panic and consume hundreds of millions of the H1N1 vaccine doses which they just happened to have ready – even though H1N1 was a hitherto unknown strain of flu virus.

An even more cynical form of fear-mongering was employed by the WHO in 2017 when it circulated photos of babies with microcephaly, a serious cranial deformity, allegedly born to Brazilian mothers who had been exposed to the “dreaded” Zika virus during pregnancy. Again the public was expected to panic and consume copious quantities of the miraculous protective vaccine that the pharmaceutical companies had thoughtfully prepared.

According to the WHO and the CDC, the mosquito-borne Zika virus caused a huge spike in cases of microcephaly in northern Brazil in 2015-2016. The scientific case for a causal connection was made in a paper by S.A. Rasmussen *et al* in the *New England Journal of Medicine* in 2016 – ***Zika Virus and Birth Defects: Reviewing the Evidence for Causality***. It stated:

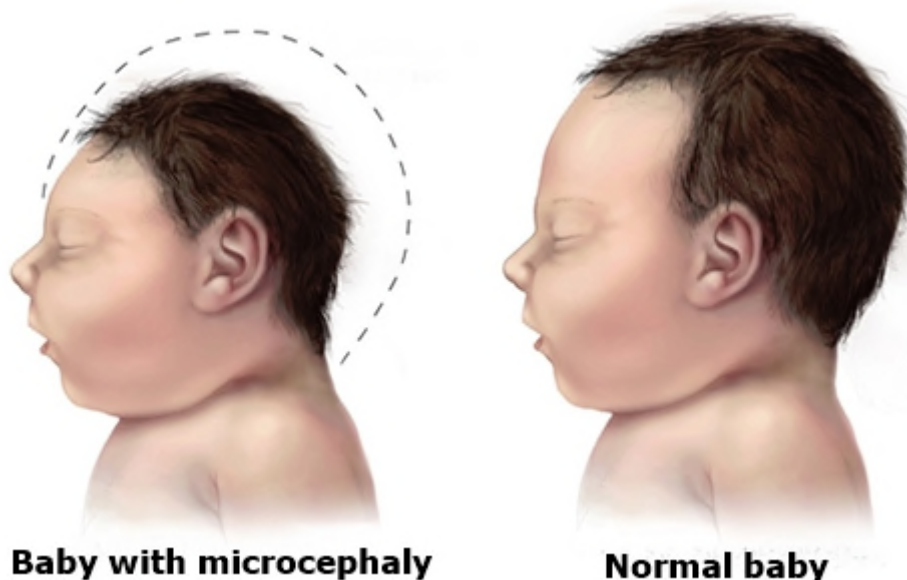
As is typically the case in epidemiology and medicine, no “smoking gun” (a single definitive piece of evidence that confirms Zika virus as a cause of congenital defects) should have been anticipated. Instead, the determination of a causal relationship would be expected to emerge from various lines of evidence, each of which suggests, but does not on its own prove, that prenatal Zika virus infection can cause adverse outcomes.



“Right lads, here they come. When I say “Poop”, poop.”

It is ironic to note that the WHO rejects out of hand the same clinical methodology when analyzing the possible connection between childhood vaccines and adverse events!

One would have expected the authors of the paper to have considered environmental pollutants as one plausible explanation – but they didn't! Instead they opted for a proof based on “criteria for evidence of causation.” This approach suited them admirably. In just about every instance where it was possible to make an assumption that supported a causal connection, the assumption was made. Seemingly no research was conducted by the authors, no experimental data was collected and analyzed, and no alternative explanations were considered. The impartiality and healthy scepticism that one would normally expect in a paper of this kind was nowhere evident.



Other clinicians thought so too. A report in *sciencedaily.com*, June 24 2016, stated the following:

Brazil's microcephaly epidemic continues to pose a mystery -- if Zika is the culprit, why are there no similar epidemics in other countries also hit hard by the virus? In Brazil, the microcephaly rate soared with more than 1,500 confirmed cases. But in Colombia, a recent study of nearly 12,000 pregnant women infected with Zika found zero microcephaly cases. If Zika is to blame for microcephaly, where are the missing cases? Perhaps there is another reason for the epidemic in Brazil. According to a new report by the New England Complex Systems Institute (NECSI), the number of missing cases in Colombia and elsewhere raises serious questions about the assumed connection between Zika and microcephaly.

The NECSI report, by Y Bar-Yam, R Parens and A Morales, showed beyond a shadow of doubt that the real cause of microcephaly in these children was almost certainly a pesticide (They suggest pyriproxyfen):

We summarize current evidence on the prevalence of Zika and microcephaly in Brazil and Colombia and conclude that the expectation of a large number of microcephaly cases outside of Brazil has not been realized. The ratio of microcephaly to Zika cases is inconsistent between Colombia and Brazil and between Brazilian states, where the majority of cases are confined to the northeast region. At the rate of microcephaly in Colombia, if all pregnancies in the Brazilian state of Pernambuco were infected by Zika, we estimate there would only be 100 cases of microcephaly in a year, whereas the number of confirmed cases is 386. Other causes and co-factors of microcephaly must be considered, including the pesticide pyriproxyfen which has been added to drinking water in some regions of Brazil since the fall of 2014 and is cross-reactive with retinoic acid which is known to cause microcephaly.

The World Health Organization was satisfied to rush ahead and make a bold pronouncement without taking proper account of all the facts. This suited their sponsors, the pharmaceutical industry, who would profit greatly from the line promoted by WHO. In addition to this, WHO betrayed the people of Brazil who relied on them to identify the true cause and remove it. Instead they are being given useless vaccines, while at the same time the poison that is causing this immense human tragedy is allowed to remain in the environment.



“There are cute little chickees in the others, honest.”

Anyone who still believes that the World Health Organization exists for any purpose other than promoting the goals of the pharmaceutical industry ought to look closely at their handling of this tragedy and their role in allowing it to continue.

“And Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.” - Nehemiah 6:19

Mass Sterilization

There is a further dimension to all of this, a dimension which has implications for the future health (and survival) of large populations throughout the developing world. Some of the leading spokesmen for the New World Order have referred several times in recent years to the need to control human population growth. Eugenacists of various hues have often advocated a ‘solution’ based on mass sterilization, preferably implemented by covert means, possibly in the guise of a ‘health program’ designed to treat a common illness.



Vaccine testing methodology.

We have already had a sinister foretaste of how this will work. In 2014 a medical practitioner in Kenya suspected that a tetanus vaccine administered to young girls under a program sponsored by the UN might be causing sterility. He sent six samples to a lab in South Africa to be analyzed. All six contained Human Chorionic Gonadotropin (HCG) which is known to cause miscarriages.

In March 2018, former Kenyan president, Raila Odinga, made a televised public statement in which he confirmed that the tetanus vaccine given to about half a million women in 2014-2015 did indeed contain the sterilization hormone, HCG.

Appendix B (attached) gives two news reports, both available online, relating to this event. It also includes an excerpt from an article in Wikipedia which categorically rejected the allegations without discussing the evidence.

A report on *ageofautism.com* dated October 2017 included the following remarks regarding the use of hCG by the World ‘Health’ Organization:

In 1993, WHO announced a “birth-control vaccine” for “family planning”. Published research shows that by 1976 WHO researchers had conjugated tetanus toxoid (TT) with human chorionic gonadotropin (hCG) producing a “birth-control” vaccine. Conjugating TT with hCG causes pregnancy hormones to be attacked by the immune system. Expected results are abortions in females already pregnant and/or infertility in recipients not yet impregnated. Repeated inoculations prolong infertility. Currently WHO researchers are working on more potent anti-fertility vaccines using recombinant DNA. WHO publications show a long-range purpose to reduce population growth in unstable “less developed countries”.

Summary

The information given in this paper, all of which can be verified online or in other published sources, allows us to draw the following conclusions:

1. The pharmaceutical industry is driven entirely by profit. It is no more committed to the promotion of public health than any other industry.
2. Its products are sold on the basis that they promote good health, but most of the evidence that purports to prove this is produced by the industry itself or by bodies with close ties to the industry.

3. If its products do promote public health – and they may – we have no independent, objective way of confirming that this is actually the case.
4. If any of its products cause harm to public health, the system currently in place (which includes the FDA and the CDC) to detect the incidence of harm and alert the public is seriously defective.
5. The industry routinely relies for product approval on a scientific methodology which is known to be heavily biased toward outcomes that favor the industry.
6. While paying compensation, the industry routinely uses legal means to silence those who were harmed by its defective products.
7. The industry is not legally liable to pay compensation to anyone harmed by its products. No other industry enjoys this extraordinary immunity.
8. The industry routinely devotes a large proportion of its expenditure on advertising and securing the acceptance of its products by medical professionals.
9. The industry, it would appear, has never conducted a double-blind randomized trial of any childhood vaccine.
10. The industry, it would appear, has never conducted an in-depth study of the long-term health implications of any childhood vaccine.
11. Executives across the industry would appear to be immune to criminal prosecution or any judicial verdict that might result in a prison sentence.
12. The industry is able to block reports in the media, including those based on sound scientific data or research, that might reduce public confidence in its products.
13. The industry exploits its close ties with national health authorities to enforce policies and regulations that limit or preclude possible alternative approaches to the prevention and treatment of childhood diseases.

14. The industry uses the United Nations and allied bodies, such as the World Health Organization and Unicef, to promote policies which maximize the uptake of childhood vaccines and discredit research findings that might challenge its dominant role in health policy formation, both nationally and internationally.

15. There is a substantial body of evidence that childhood vaccines may be harming, even killing, many recipients and that their reputed benefits are greatly exaggerated.

16. There is ample evidence that the industry uses fear tactics and exaggerated levels of risk in order to intimidate the public and coerce concerned parents into having their children vaccinated.

We also know, based on the way the industry has behaved over the past fifty years, that it is pushing hard behind the scenes for the introduction of mandatory vaccination programs. Such a step would be unconscionable, enabling vested interests unlimited scope to exploit public health for profit and, if they so wish, to utilize pharmaceutical products as a tool of social engineering.

In the hands of unscrupulous leaders, such powers could be used to support a totalitarian regime by covertly controlling and impairing the physical and mental well-being of the general population. Vaccines are an ideal way of transmitting psychotropic substances or implanting micro devices. And, as we have already seen, their power to genocidally erase an entire nation through stealth sterilization is without equal.



What are we recommending?

What are we 'recommending'?

Study God's Word, study what these people are doing, and use your common sense.

The Book of Revelation contains astounding insights into the minds of those who are planning to create a New World Order and usher in the Antichrist. The sorceries or *pharmakeia* of those who want to control this world will become more pervasive and more destructive as we move closer to the End Time. The conspiracy may seem formidable at times, but we should not be deterred. Fear has no abiding place in the lives and hearts of those who are truly born again and trust in Christ. The rightful heir to the throne of David will return in due course and utterly destroy the conspirators and their wicked system:

"Say ye not, A confederacy, to all *them* to whom this people shall say, A confederacy; neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid."

- Isaiah 8:12

Jeremy James

Ireland

November 07, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

Bibliography

Roman Bystianyk and Suzanne Humphries: ***Dissolving Illusions: Disease, Vaccines, and the Forgotten History***, 2013

Edwin Black: ***War Against the Weak: Eugenics and America's Campaign to Create a Master Race***, Four Walls Eight Windows, 2003

Donald Light (ed.): ***The Risks of Prescription Drugs***

Neil Miller and Gary Goldman:
Infant mortality rates regressed against number of vaccine doses routinely given: Is there a biochemical or synergistic toxicity?
Human and Experimental Toxicology, 2011

Marcia Angell: ***Drug Companies and Doctors – A Story of Corruption***,
New York Review of Books, January 15, 2009

Catherine Frompovich: ***Vaccination Voodoo: What You Don't Know About Vaccines***,
CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform, 2013

Ben Goldacre: ***Bad Pharma: How Medicine is Broken and How We Can Fix It***,
HarperCollins, 2013

Neil Miller: ***Vaccine Safety Manual for Concerned Families and Health Practitioners***, New Atlantean Press, 2010

Russell Blaylock: ***Health and Nutrition Secrets that Can Save Your Life***,
Health Press, Albuquerque, 2006

Patrick Holford: ***Optimum Nutrition for the Mind***, Piatkus, 2010

WHO: ***World Manual on Surveillance on Adverse Events Following Immunization***

APPENDIX A

Extracts from:

World Manual on Surveillance on Adverse Events Following Immunization, World Health Organization 2014 (Revised March 2016)

Note: These extracts relate to the definition of “causality” used by the WHO when applied to vaccine safety and the identification of adverse events.

From para 3.4

For instance, incidence of sudden infant death syndrome (SIDS or “cot death”) peaks around the age of early childhood immunization. Consequently, many SIDS cases will occur in children who have recently been immunized. However, several well designed studies¹⁵ have shown that the association of SIDS and immunization is coincidental and not causal.

Coincidental adverse events may be predictable. The number of events to be expected depends upon the size of the population and the incidence of disease or death in the community. Knowledge of these background rates of disease and deaths, particularly age-specific disease incidence rates, allows estimation of the expected numbers of coincidental events...

If the same or similar events affect others in the same age group around the same time but those others did not receive the suspect vaccine(s), then a coincidental event is more likely. There may also be evidence showing that the event is not related to immunization.

With increasing awareness of AEFI surveillance, even health staff may report more coincidental events. Also, with the introduction of a new vaccine, there is a tendency to report any AEFI, including coincidental events. It is crucial to differentiate these reported coincidental events from potential signals.

From Table 21

The main objective is to present the evidence showing that there is no indication that the AEFI is a vaccine-related reaction or immunization-error related and, that the most likely explanation is a temporal association between the event and vaccine/vaccination. This communication can be challenging when there is widespread belief that the event was caused by immunization.

Sometimes, it may be useful to enlist further expert investigation to ensure that the event was truly coincidental. The potential for coincidental events to harm the immunization programme through false attribution is immense.

**Extracts from online new reports of
UN stealth sterilization in Kenya
using tetanus and polio vaccines**

LifeSiteNews

**‘A mass sterilization exercise’:
Kenyan doctors find anti-fertility agent in UN tetanus vaccine**

Steve Weatherbe
November 6, 2014

According to a statement released Tuesday by the Kenya Catholic Doctors Association, the organization has found an antigen that causes miscarriages in a vaccine being administered to 2.3 million girls and women by the World Health Organization and UNICEF. Priests throughout Kenya reportedly are advising their congregations to refuse the vaccine.

“We sent six samples from around Kenya to laboratories in South Africa. They tested positive for the HCG antigen,” Dr. Muhame Ngare of the Mercy Medical Centre in Nairobi told LifeSiteNews. “They were all laced with HCG.”

Dr. Ngare, spokesman for the Kenya Catholic Doctors Association, stated in a bulletin released November 4, “This proved right our worst fears; that this WHO campaign is not about eradicating neonatal tetanus but a well-coordinated forceful population control mass sterilization exercise using a proven fertility regulating vaccine. This evidence was presented to the Ministry of Health before the third round of immunization but was ignored.”

...Responds Dr. Ngare [to government denials]: “Either we are lying or the government is lying. But ask yourself, ‘What reason do the Catholic doctors have for lying?’” Dr. Ngare added: “The Catholic Church has been here in Kenya providing health care and vaccinating for 100 years for longer than Kenya has existed as a country.”

Dr. Ngare told LifeSiteNews that several things alerted doctors in the Church's far-flung medical system of 54 hospitals, 83 health centres, and 17 medical and nursing schools to the possibility the anti-tetanus campaign was secretly an anti-fertility campaign.

Why, they ask does it involve an unprecedented five shots (or "jabs" as they are known, in Kenya) over more than two years and why is it applied only to women of child-bearing years, and why is it not being conducted without the usual fanfare of government publicity?

"Usually we give a series three shots over two to three years, we give it anyone who comes into the clinic with an open wound, men, women or children," said Dr. Ngare. "If this is intended to inoculate children in the womb, why give it to girls starting at 15 years? You cannot get married till you are 18. The usual way to vaccinate children is to wait till they are six weeks old."

But it is the five-vaccination regime that is most alarming. "The only time tetanus vaccine has been given in five doses is when it is used as a carrier in fertility regulating vaccines laced with the pregnancy hormone, Human Chorionic Gonadotropin (HCG) developed by WHO in 1992."

It is HCG that has been found in all six samples sent to the University of Nairobi medical laboratory and another in South Africa. The bishops and doctors warn that injecting women with HCG, which mimics a natural hormone produced by pregnant women, causes them to develop antibodies against it. When they do get pregnant, and produce their own version of HCG, it triggers the production of antibodies that cause a miscarriage.

...Ngare said WHO tried to bring the same anti-fertility program into Kenya in the 1990s. "We alerted the government and it stopped the vaccination. But this time they haven't done so."

Ngare also contrasted the secrecy of this campaign with the usual fanfare accompanying national vaccination efforts. "They usually bring all the stakeholders together three months before the campaign, like they did with polio a little while ago. And they use staff in all the centres to give out the vaccine." But with this anti-tetanus campaign, "only a few operatives from the government are allowed to give it out. They come with a police escort. They take it away with them when they are finished. Why not leave it with the local medical staff to administer?"

...LifeSiteNews has obtained a UN report on an August 1992 meeting at its world headquarters in Geneva of 10 scientists from “Australia, Europe, India and the USA” and 10 “women’s health advocates” from around the world, to discuss the use of “fertility regulating vaccines.” It describes the “Human Chorionic Gonadotropin vaccine” as the most advanced.

One million Kenyan women and girls have been vaccinated so far with another 1.3 million to go. The vaccination is targeting women, according to the government, in order to inoculate their children in the womb against tetanus as well. The government says 550 children die of tetanus yearly.

SOURCE: <https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/a-mass-sterilization-exercise-kenyan-doctors-find-anti-fertility-agent-in-u>

18 March 2018

Sterilization Vaccines Found in Kenya

Recently, former Kenyan president, Raila Odinga, made a public televised statement regarding a tetanus vaccine given between 2014 – 2015 to approximately 500,000 women that was confirmed to contain a sterilization hormone:

“Today, we can confirm to the country that the Catholic Church was right. Hundreds of thousands of our girls and women, aged between 14 and 49, from the fastest growing populations in the country will not have children, because of the state-sponsored sterilization that was sold to the country as tetanus vaccination,” he declared.

This story first broke several years ago thanks to the work by research journalist, Christina England, who was contacted by the Catholic Health Commissions in Kenya where she was told by a Dr. Ngare that they suspected the tetanus vaccine was causing infertility. After lots of denial by the vaccine manufacturers, it has now been proven that the vaccine in question did indeed contain the hormone HCG. Dr. Ngare and his team had 6 tetanus vaccines sent to the laboratory and they were found to all contain an HCG antigen.

What is sinister about this issue is that this particular vaccine was only given to females between the ages of 14 – 49. The ideal age range for getting pregnant...

Also in Kenya, another vaccine, this time for polio, was found to have sterilization agents in it as well. It was meant to be given to children under the age of 5. Two of the six polio vaccines that were sent to the lab for testing, contained estradiol, a female sex hormone, and giving estradiol to men can make them infertile.

SOURCE:

<https://www.collective-evolution.com/2018/03/18/ex-prime-minister-exposes-tetanus-vaccine-in-kenya-as-a-targeted-mass-sterilization-program/>

Wikipedia rejection of allegations

[from its entry on Human chorionic gonadotropin]

In order to induce a stronger immune response, some versions of human chorionic gonadotropin-based anti-fertility vaccines were designed as conjugates of the β subunit of HCG covalently linked to tetanus toxoid. It has been alleged that a non-conjugated tetanus vaccine used in developing countries is laced with a human chorionic gonadotropin based anti-fertility drug and is distributed as a means of mass sterilization. This charge has been vigorously denied by the World Health Organization (WHO) and UNICEF. Others have argued that a hCG laced vaccine could not be used for sterilization since the effects of the anti-fertility vaccines are reversible (requiring booster doses to maintain immunity) and a non-conjugated vaccine is likely to be ineffective. Finally, independent testing of the tetanus vaccine by Kenya's health authorities has revealed no traces of the human chorionic gonadotropin hormone.

The Non-Existent Morality of the New World Order

by Jeremy James



Throughout the papers in this series we have sought to highlight the chaos and disorder that the Elite are using to break up existing social and political institutions and impose a totalitarian system of world government.

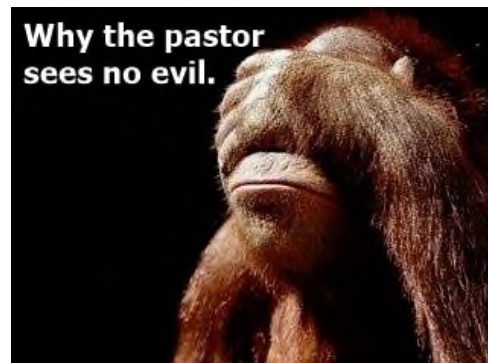
We have also tried to show how utterly amoral the New World Order will be. The Elite recognize no values other than their own, which are rooted in Babylonian magic (which is better known under such guises as Gnosticism, Cabala, Freemasonry, Rosicrucianism and Theosophy). They despise the ethical values of the Bible and strive where possible to erase them from the statute books. They even take pleasure in mocking those values and holding them up to ridicule. This is all part of a strategy that the Marxists call *demoralization*.

Demoralization

Morale and morality have a lot in common. A demoralized society suffers a contraction of both, where the common man loses confidence in the durability of society and the values that sustain it. The Marxists use this to induce a sense of helplessness. This causes self-interest groups to form for their own protection. Many of these groups see other, similar, groups as a potential threat and work to undermine them. The resulting polarization creates social and political tensions which intensify over time. This is how Marxism turns a cohesive society based on shared values and a common sense of purpose into one riven by self-doubt, animosity, and alienation.

Both Europe and America today are heavily demoralized. The average person is less inclined than ever before to defend the values that built their respective nations. The Elite are exploiting this malaise to push forward with changes which would have been impossible even ten years ago. For example on 25 May, Ireland held a national referendum on the legalization of abortion on demand. Never in history has a country voted to kill a substantial proportion of its own children – the next generation and the future of our nation! – but the people of Ireland did just that, by a massive majority.

Did the churches rise up in outrage? Did they protest vigorously against this obscenity? Did they uphold the Word of God and oppose the Luciferian cabal who control Ireland? Of course not. A demoralized nation does nothing of the kind. In order to take action our pastors would have needed to see this evil for what it is, but they didn't. They chose instead to interpret the Word of God by modern standards. This is the excuse they are now using to justify their wicked disregard for what the Bible plainly teaches.



Magical Thinking

When a society reaches this point it is easily deceived. The individual loses the courage and self-confidence to condemn what his common sense tells him is wrong. Bit by bit he is taught to believe that the moral content of any decision is defined by its social context. He believes it is no longer necessary, or even possible, to think in terms of right or wrong. His judgment is guided instead by commonly accepted norms of social behavior.

We might think this affects only our attitude to morality, but this is not so. It also affects our understanding of reality. A universe which is morally flexible may also be flexible in other ways. Instead of thinking in terms of cause and effect – the building blocks of human reason – the individual is willing to accept quasi-magical or inexplicable connections between events. This is normal for a child of five, but when a person is doing it at age 25, we know he is still thinking like a child. This juvenile mode of thinking is probably most evident among young adults who seriously believe the whole of creation could be a digital simulation in cyberspace.

We have already written about magical thinking and its implications for society (See paper #147). While it has always been a feature of our fallen human condition, it has never been exploited in the past on the scale that we are seeing today.

The Bible actually speaks of this in many places but, as far as we can tell, few expositors have shown how vividly it applies to modern life. Any time the Bible repeats something, the Holy Spirit is highlighting its importance. One of the most often repeated phrases in the Word of God is the one which Jesus himself cited in Matthew chapter 13:

Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand. And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive: For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. (Matthew 13:13-15)

The phrase, of course, is "...they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not". Here is the passage in Isaiah to which Jesus referred:

Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me. And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not. Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed. (Isaiah 6:8-10)

The same spiritual truth may also be found in Jeremiah and Ezekiel, as well as two other passages in Isaiah:

Hear now this, O foolish people, and without understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not: (Jeremiah 5:21)

Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which have eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they are a rebellious house. (Ezekiel 12:2)

Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears. (Isaiah 43:8)

They have not known nor understood: for he hath shut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand. (Isaiah 44:18)

It may also be found in the other Gospels and the Book of Acts:

That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them. (Mark 4:12)

And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand. (Luke 8:10)

But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him: That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed? Therefore they could not believe, because that Esaias said again, He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them. (John 12:37-40)

Saying, Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive: (Acts 28:26)

The spiritual truth in question is clearly of great importance. It is also repeated in several passages that condemn idolatry, where idols are said to have ears but cannot hear and eyes but cannot see. Psalms 115 and 135 state clearly that the two are connected:

They that make them [i.e. idols] are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them. (Psalm 115:8 and Psalm 135:28)

Idolatry and spiritual blindness go together.

The key to this profound truth may be found in Deuteronomy:

Yet the LORD hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day. (Deuteronomy 29:4)

Here the LORD is expressly stating that the chosen people can hear with their ears and see with their eyes only because He has given them the ability to do so.

We need to drink this in.

The Apostle Paul explains that this failure came about “because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.” (2 Thessalonians 2:10). Therefore, because “they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind” (Romans 1:28)

The “reprobate mind” is found everywhere on earth today! It is the mind of the age, the mind that Satan is so adept at manipulating.

The Reprobate Mind

Born-again Christians, namely those who have received the love of the truth, have ears that hear and eyes that see. This is what enables them to discern and avoid so many of the lies and deceptions wrought by the Enemy. It is a God-given ability, not a natural attribute.

The Greek word *adokimos*, which the KJV translates as “reprobate”, means unfit for purpose, counterfeit, tested and found wanting, worthless. Such minds gradually drift toward behavior which is shameful and degrading (Romans 1:28).

We need to remember that virtually all of today’s science is produced by such minds. It is conducted in the main by men and women who do not like to retain God in their knowledge, just as Romans 1:28 tells us. Indeed, the complete exclusion of God from all scientific discourse is a basic feature of modern science. And yet we are expected by a reprobate society to believe the many pronouncements of science, not matter how nonsensical or pretentious they may seem.

The Word of God is telling us that a reprobate mind is wide open to deception, that man in his natural state is easily misled by theories and ideas that appeal to his fallen nature. He can’t see that he is being deceived and will resist attempts to show him otherwise. Hearing, he will hear not, and seeing, he will see not.

Let’s look at a recent example.

The following photo shows a bridge with a series of holes in its surface at regular intervals:



According to the official explanation, we are to understand that this damage was caused by a forest fire. Many readers may ask how this was possible. It is very hard to see how a forest fire could inflict damage of this kind on a sturdy asphalt and concrete platform. A series of holes have been “punched” into its surface with considerable force or gouged out by a powerful heat source which focused on selected areas only.

The bridge, which is in Malibu, California, is supposed to have incurred this damage during the recent ‘wild fire’ inferno.

Temperatures and Melting Points

How intensely does a wood fire burn? That’s an obvious question that everyone ought to be asking. Some readers may be familiar with the charcoal makers of old who produced the fuel needed to melt steel. A wood fire alone could not do this. This is why in former times the wood was first converted to charcoal by cooking it slowly under airtight conditions for several days. While a wood fire can produce a temperature of around 600 degrees centigrade, a charcoal fire can reach 1100 degrees or more.

We mention this historical fact to show that the damage inflicted on the bridge could not have been produced by burning timber. Like steel, concrete must be subjected to temperatures far above 600 degrees before it degrades. What is more, the heat intensity must be sustained if it is to penetrate to the core of the concrete.

So what caused the structural damage to the bridge? If the holes were produced by a concentrated burst of intense energy, the source must have been more powerful than a lightning bolt! What is more, it must have hit the bridge several times at regular intervals, which is not something we would normally expect to see in nature.

On the other hand, we *would* expect such effects from a manmade weapon.

We know such weapons already exist and that advanced versions have been developed and tested by arms manufacturers like Lockheed Martin. For example, the latter made public a low-grade laser weapon that was capable of punching a hole in a sheet of metal at a distance of a mile:



The really powerful military grade laser weapons are believed to be capable of delivering energy bursts of much greater intensity, enough to cut through a thick layer of concrete in a fraction of a second.

We cannot prove that the bridge was struck by a directed energy weapon (DEW), but it is a reasonable hypothesis. If it was, then the Malibu fires were set deliberately and augmented by a clandestine group. Let's examine some more photographic evidence that would appear to support our hypothesis.



The photo above shows another scene from the aftermath of the Malibu fires. What heat source is capable of burning so many cars, even melting their tires, while leaving overhead cables untouched? A forest fire burns indiscriminately, consuming everything in its path, so why are trees and telegraph poles left standing?

The photo below raises similar questions. If metal vehicles were incinerated and deformed in this way, the heat source must have enveloped them completely. And if that was the case, then why didn't it burn down the overhead branches?



The vehicles in the photos below shows how intense and uniform the heat blast must have been since it actually melted the chrome plating on the wheels and other components – note the silvery liquid on the asphalt:



The melting point of chromium is around 1900 degrees centigrade. Even if the chrome plating was an alloy with a lower melting point (which is doubtful) the relevant temperature would still be far above anything a wood fire could produce!

The incinerated houses in the photo below look as though they were selected for destruction. There is no evidence of fire scarring anywhere in their vicinity. None of the surrounding trees were affected. The scene is so contradictory that it is not clear how a “wild fire” could have even reached the houses.



Given what we have seen so far, we can reasonably infer that a “wild fire” never reached the houses but that they were struck from above by a source of heat so powerful that they simply disintegrated. Even a standard house fire would leave the walls intact, but the walls of these houses were reduced to dust.

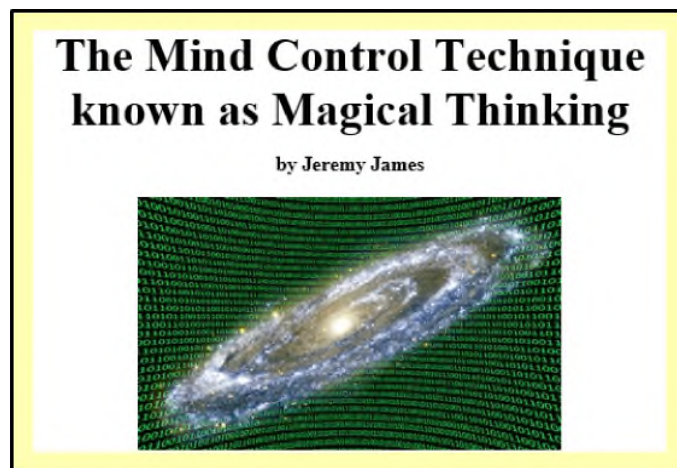


The photo overleaf is just as anomalous as any we have considered so far. How did a “wild fire” get access to the houses on either side of the street without burning at least one row of trees to a crisp? How did one house escape entirely unscathed while those next to it were reduced to a smouldering heap? And how did the fire manage to get across the road without leaving any trace of soot, ash or burning debris?



Anyone who examines the evidence and still believes that a “wild fire” produced the effects we have seen is engaging in magical thinking (See our paper #147).

In a world where magical thinking predominates, there is a marked absence of healthy scepticism. When causal connections can appear like magic out of nowhere and explain the inexplicable, just as they do in science fiction movies and children’s television cartoons, there is no incentive to doubt anything the experts tell us. The mass media and entertainment industries have successfully programmed the public to accept the consensus view even when we don’t share it. This makes it difficult, if not impossible, to debate a proposition that conflicts with that view. After a while even lively minds lose the ability to ask obvious questions.



Paper #147 in this series.

Cognitive Dissonance

The Elite know that, whenever a person starts to ask obvious questions and arrives at answers that conflict with his conventional worldview, he will experience what they call *cognitive dissonance*. Since we feel safe inside the familiar surroundings of our long-established worldview (where governments never lie) we will generally steer clear of awkward questions and avoid the cognitive dissonance that goes with them.

Alas, this is not a Biblical approach. If we are to be faithful to God's Word, we must continue to ask obvious questions and see where they lead. A Christian who relies on magical thinking is no longer trusting in the all-powerful, sovereign God of the Bible.



CONCLUSION

The morality of the New World Order is non-existent. Its leaders will do whatever is necessary to achieve their aims and keep to their timetable. If a thousand Americans have to die in a Malibu firestorm, then so be it. Other countries have been subjected to similar pyrotechnical attacks, such as Portugal and Greece. There is no doubt that this will continue as the Elite push ahead with their plan under UN Agenda 2030 to reduce the total geographical area that the 'herd' of humanity can inhabit. One way to cull the herd is to restrict it to an ever-decreasing zone of habitation. This reduces fertility and makes the population as a whole easier to control. It also frees up land for other purposes. Some commentators believe that the Malibu firestorm was designed to make room for an intercity high-speed transit system that will eventually connect Los Angeles, San Francisco and Vancouver with Beijing, Shanghai and Hong Kong.

In the photos above, along with countless others on the Internet, we can see clear evidence that significant elements within the US military are now working with the Elite to bring about a New World Order. They have no allegiance to the United States or its people.

In accordance with their Babylonian philosophy, the Elite believe the entire earth belongs to them and that the coming New World Order, once it is formally established, will be an open acknowledgment of this fact. They are not satisfied merely to rule the world's most powerful nations from behind the scenes, which they have done for centuries. Their long-term goal has always been the implementation on a worldwide basis of the governmental system described in Plato's work, *The Republic*, where a small group of "wise men" exercise total control over all aspects of life on earth.

In their view, the end justifies the means. If, in the course of pursuing an important strategic objective, some serious collateral damage is likely to arise, then it is a price worth paying. Of course, they have no problem with this since their own people are rarely affected. The masses, the herd of humanity, must bear the cost.

The people of America were largely indifferent to the damage wrought by U.S. foreign policy in recent years in countries like Libya, Syria, Yemen, Iraq and Afghanistan. It has never occurred to them that the masterminds behind these awful events may have similar plans for the U.S. itself. Neither has it occurred to them that the lives of American citizens are just as dispensable as those of the nations just mentioned. The non-existent morality of the New World Order will ensure that crimes of the most horrifying kind will continue be committed by the Elite in pursuit of their ultimate goal – a totalitarian system of world government.

So, if many unfortunate victims are fried to death in their cars in Malibu and many more are torched to a crisp in their homes in other parts of California, the Elite could not care. Searching questions ought to be asked by people who until now have never doubted the the good will or integrity of their most senior politicians and corporate leaders.

Video footage and photographic evidence on the Internet offer more than enough proof that the official account of the Malibu firestorm is false. It was not a natural event.

But seeing, will they see? And hearing, will they hear?

Jeremy James

Ireland

November 19, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

The Joy of Salvation in a Satanic World System

by Jeremy James



***Bathsheba Mourns Her Husband* by James Tissot**

Despite what we may think, we have a choice. We can be miserable in face of the incredible wickedness of the world around us, or we can live daily in the joy of our salvation. Which choice have you made?

After his dreadful sin in the matter of Uriah, David repented with a contrite spirit and cried out to the LORD, **“Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation”** (Psalm 51).

David may have been in an even worse situation than Job. He knew he deserved death and that his awful condition was entirely of his own making. Job, on the other hand, suffered grievously, and in ways we find hard to comprehend, but his plight was not of his own making. As we read the account of his condition and what might possibly have caused it, we can detect a golden thread running through his words from start to finish. He knew that God would deal justly with him, that when it was all over he would not find even the smallest reason to believe he was treated unfairly. Naturally, he had no idea how it would all end, but he never came close to doing what his distraught wife had advised from the start: **“...curse God, and die.”** (Job 2:9)

David could only find the joy of his salvation – the salvation of the LORD – through heartfelt repentance. Job, on the other hand, found it through the exercise of astonishing patience. Each in his own way had to throw himself upon the LORD and trust in His unfathomable mercy.

Habakkuk

David was greatly shaken by what he had done, and Job was oppressed by the awful calamities that befell him personally. Habakkuk, however, was deeply troubled for a different reason – the awful condition of the world around him, which he knew was due entirely to the sinfulness of Judah: “...my belly trembled; my lips quivered at the voice: rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself” (Habakkuk 3.16)



The Prophet Habakkuk, painted c 1610

This is the condition that we wish to address in this paper. For many sincere souls, the discovery of the New World Order and the wicked cabal who control it is deeply disturbing. So many questions assail us all at once, all begging for immediate answers, that we hardly know where to begin. How could evil like this exist? How could it hide itself for so long? And why would God allow it to continue? This last question is especially troubling in light of the victory that Christ won on Calvary. Surely he triumphed over the works of darkness on Resurrection Sunday and neutralized, if not destroyed, the power that Satan had over mankind?

So it is a challenging issue, both for those who have not yet found Christ and for those who have come to a saving faith in Christ. For the former, it can come as a great shock to realize that evil exists, that it is a real supernatural force, and that a small but highly influential percentage of mankind worship and serve the powers of darkness. And for Christians it is a shock to find that the doctrine of evil being taught in most churches today is pathetically inadequate, that Satan is far more dangerous and far more cunning than they had been led to believe.

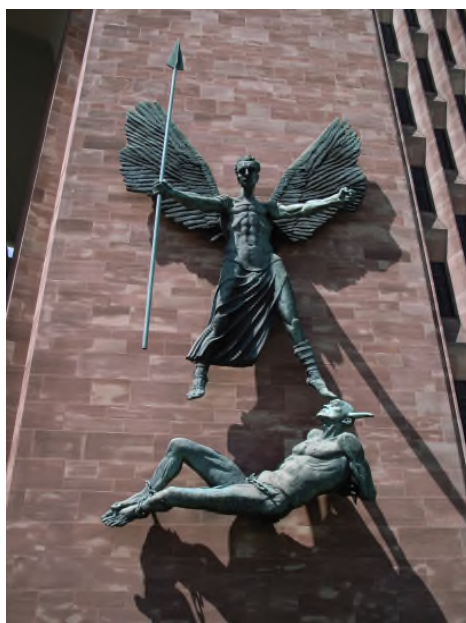
We will address this issue from a Biblical perspective only. Unless one understands the magnitude of what Christ achieved for us on Calvary, we simply won't guess the depth and extent of the Satanic world system.

Did Calvary end Satan's dominion?

Let's start with the really big question for most Christians: Why didn't Calvary put an end to all this? If Satan was truly defeated, then why is he still **"the god of this world"**, as the Apostle Paul confirmed in 2 Corinthians 4:4? Surely Jesus himself said, on the night before his crucifixion, **"Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out."** (John 12:31)?

We must read God's Word in its totality and not confine our understanding to some parts to the exclusion of others. The Book of Revelation tells us that Satan will not be bound until after the war in heaven (Revelation 12:7), when the rebellious angels are cast down to the earth. After the Antichrist and the False Prophet are defeated and thrust into the Lake of Fire, the LORD will send an angel to bind Satan and cast him into the bottomless pit:

"And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season."
(Revelation 20:1-3)



Jacob Epstein's depiction of the angel binding Satan

The Enemy will continue to wage his great war of deception until that fateful day!

The victory on Calvary was perfect and complete, but it did not mark the final phase in the LORD's redemptive plan for mankind. Rather it made possible the completion of that plan. The Church, the Bride of Christ, is still being called out and the Chosen People have yet to go through the judgment that will lead to their redemption. Both of these epic activities, which have continued for nearly two thousand years, are still ongoing.

Satan is as active today as he was in Apostolic times – i.e. after the Resurrection of Christ. Remember how he opposed the Apostle Paul:

**“Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again;
but Satan hindered us.” (1 Thessalonians 2:18)**

Paul was possibly the greatest of all Christian missionaries, a man filled with the Holy Spirit, but Satan hindered even him.

The Apostle Peter stressed the need for sobriety and vigilance since Satan is as keen to devour us spiritually as a lion is keen to devour us physically:

**“Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a
roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:” (1
Peter 5:8)**



Ananias falls down dead.

And for those who forget how dangerous the Adversary can be, consider how he caused the deaths of two professing believers, Ananias and Sapphira:

**“But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part of the price of the land?”
(Acts 5:3)**

Christians are protected

Born-again Christians are blessed with the indwelling protection of the Holy Spirit and have no need to fear Satan. We can pray to have him removed from any situation that affects us. We can also pray to God Almighty to deliver troubled souls from the power of evil demons. Through his work on Calvary, Christ earned these and many other wonderful blessings for his bride.

Contrary to what many are teaching today, mankind will not advance spiritually as the End Time approaches: **“But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.” (2 Timothy 3:13)** and **“For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy....” (2 Timothy 3:2).**

Christ even asked whether he would find faith on earth when he returned (**Luke 18:8**).

The Enemy has many lies that are designed to disguise the true spiritual condition of the world. These lies are so effective that a great many professing Christians believe in Dominionism, the false teaching that the church will bring in the Kingdom on behalf of Christ and that our Saviour will return only when that is accomplished.

There is a general failure within the professing church to perceive the true spiritual condition of the world, and this is masking the astonishing depth of evil which fuels the Satanic world system.



A well-documented conspiracy

Let's consider a simple example of the leap that the professing church has yet to make to arrive at a clear understanding of the wickedness behind the New World Order. Back in 1980, hardly anyone recognized the extent to which the sexual abuse of children was endemic within society. When discerning souls tried to raise the issue for discussion, they were chided for their lack of hard evidence and their obsessive interest in unsavory topics. But they were right.

It came as a great shock to many to realize that the rumors were true and that in many instances the abuse was far, far worse than any had imagined. For Roman Catholics it was especially traumatic since, not only had many members of their clergy been carrying out this vile abuse for decades, but they were moved from parish to parish by their superiors in order to conceal what was happening. We now know on foot of various reports, like the one published in 2018 on sexual abuse by Catholic priests in the Archdiocese of Philadelphia, that the Roman Catholic hierarchy – the echelon of bishops and cardinals who control the Roman church – have been following a Vatican-approved policy of denial, of litigious obstruction, of suppression of evidence, and of aiding through silence and complicity the ongoing rape and sexual abuse of teenagers and little children. It defies belief, but it happened and it is still happening.



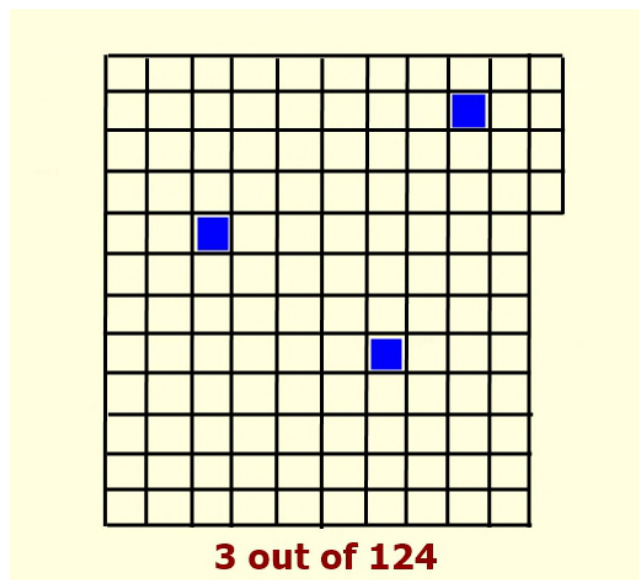
There are three huge lessons in this:

1. It is possible for wide-scale wickedness to thrive in plain view, involving people of high standing. It is also possible for this wickedness to continue for many years without being detected. Should a small number of individuals try to raise the alarm, their well-founded concerns are dismissed as nonsense. The public cannot believe it is happening. In fact it cannot believe that anything of the kind could ever happen.

2. We also see how large organizations control and manipulate governments. For this reason the criminal prosecution of senior figures is virtually impossible to secure. The Vatican has been at the center of a worldwide pedophile network for decades and corroborating evidence of its grotesque activities is overwhelming, yet its top people are untouchable. It takes a perverse attitude, in light of these ongoing revelations, to claim that there is no conspiracy.

3. The true Christian church must take a leap in awareness, similar to the one it was forced to take when organized pedophilia was exposed, if it is to recognize what the New World Order is all about. This leap in awareness must come from 'ordinary' believers rather than pastors. The ranks of the latter are so heavily infiltrated by the Enemy that, with few exceptions, there is little likelihood that any of these coy and complacent individuals will ever speak out.

As we noted in a previous paper, we wrote to 124 pastors of Bible-believing churches in Ireland in 2017 and again in 2018, trying to form an organized church movement to speak loudly and visibly for the unborn in Ireland prior to the Referendum on Abortion. We received only 3 replies on both occasions. This is the Laodicean church in the prime of life, faithless, materialistic, and hypocritical to the core. Most of her pastors are well educated, with tongues smoother than butter, but when it comes to taking a stand for Biblical truth, they have a hundred ways to excuse themselves. Few are remotely concerned that thousands of unborn children will be murdered every year in Ireland, purely for social convenience. They were as quiet as mice in the months leading up to the Referendum and they had virtually nothing to say after it was passed by an overwhelming majority. It would be difficult to match this kind of hypocrisy. Their attitude to the Marriage Referendum in 2015 was equally spineless. The imminent destruction of Christian marriage didn't seem to bother them in the least.



Discouragement

This brings us full circle to the question of discouragement. We have sincere born-again Christians who are greatly troubled by the wickedness of the world as revealed through the Luciferian agenda of the New World Order. We also have sincere born-again Christians who are greatly troubled by their inability to get fellow Christians to recognize the gravity of what is happening. No doubt many are in both camps.

We are just like Habakkuk who looked at the world around him and “trembled” within himself. Was God watching any of this? he asked. The dejected prophet felt only “rotteness” in his bones. The wicked were seemingly in complete control, overturning everything in a frenzy of apostasy, and set to destroy any remaining vestige of righteousness.

Though he was surely familiar with the verse from Job which held the answer to his question, the troubled prophet needed further assurance:

“Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth, that the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?” (Job 20:4-5)

The problem for each of us, of course, is that the “moment” seems far too long!

The LORD refers explicitly to this in Isaiah when He describes the passage of time between the fall and exile of Israel and their eventual redemption when Christ returns and destroys their enemies at the end of the Tribulation:

“Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast. For, behold, the LORD cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain.” (Isaiah 26:20-21)

The “little moment” is a short span of time relative to the vast depths of eternity. From a human standpoint, however, it is still a trial of endurance, and so the Word of God qualifies it with the phrase “as it were”. The same idea may be found later in Isaiah:

“For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee. In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy Redeemer.” (Isaiah 54:7-8)

The LORD is reassuring His people that He is mindful of their predicament, the judgment which they are obliged to endure because of their rebelliousness, but with great tenderness He draws their attention to the boundless joy they will experience when it is all over. He knows that the entire period of their alienation and duress will seem interminable in their own eyes, but He wants them to look beyond it and know that, in the vast scheme of things, it is but “a small moment”.

Our lesson from Lot

This should speak just as vividly and as lovingly to each of us today! While the believer is no longer under condemnation, he must live out his time here on earth under conditions which can be immensely trying. As the End Time draws closer and the tide of wickedness rises higher and higher, where men of reputation publish books that mock and defy the LORD God of the Bible, where every unseemly and salacious form of behavior is acceptable, and where the arrogance, willfulness and pride of the self-anointed Elite is painful to behold, the righteous man is greatly troubled by what he sees and by his inability to do anything about it.



Lot and His Family Flee from Sodom
by Albrecht Dürer

This may be why Peter referred to Lot in his second epistle. Lot was a man whose record in life leaves much to be desired. He gave no evidence of unusual spiritual character. It is hard to read the account in Genesis and not come away asking why Abraham stuck with him for so long. There must have been something about this apparently self-seeking, carnal individual that stood to his credit. But what was it?

The apostle Peter gives us the answer:

“And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation [i.e. behavior] of the wicked: (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;)” (2 Peter 2:7-8)

The Holy Spirit is telling us that Lot was greatly troubled by the wicked condition of the world around him. For all his faults, he was a righteous man.

The LORD knows all about the New World Order. He also knows that all who love Him will be troubled by it. We can see from His Word that this is important in His eyes. Those who love Him hate evil. They don’t choose to do so; it’s our innate spiritual response to the works of all who defy or oppose the righteous will of God.

The Laodicean Church

Christ condemned the lukewarm Laodicean church. It was lukewarm because it was neither hot nor cold. It neither loved the truth nor hated evil. That’s the chief characteristic of the modern church, a complete absence of any ability to be “vexed” or upset by the “filthy” condition of the world around us.



Ruins of ancient Laodicea

We find further confirmation of this in Ezekiel. The LORD shows the prophet a future scene in which all who have rebelled against Him will be struck down. He designates a number of angels to carry out this task. However, He sends another angel before them to mark with his ink-horn the forehead of anyone who was “vexed” (“that sigh and that cry”) by the abominations that he saw around him in Jerusalem:

“And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof. And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity:” (Ezekiel 9:4-5)

Through the various papers on this website we try to expose what the Enemy is doing to undermine and destroy true Biblical Christianity and bring in a New World Order. If, collectively, they seem like a doleful chronicle of things too awful to contemplate, well...that's what they are. The LORD does not want us to walk blindly through this vale of tears and not see what's happening around us. Rather, he wants us to see it and be grieved by it. But – and this is important – He wants us also to live each day in the joy of the victory that Christ achieved for us on Calvary!

Is this a contradiction? Grief and joy?

The author of Hebrews explains what is happening:

“Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds.” (Hebrews 12:1-3)

The Holy Spirit expressly asks us to consider what Christ went through **“for the joy that was set before him”** and to **“run with patience the race that is set before us”**. Unless we do this, the weight of this world will wear us down and cause us to **“faint in [our] minds”**.

The life of a true Christian is a contradictory blend of grief and joy. From a carnal perspective this makes no sense, but the author of Hebrews resolves this apparent contradiction by showing it from our Redeemer's perspective. If we walk with patience in the victory that Christ achieved for us on Calvary, the darkness of this world, though it may pain us greatly at times, will never break our spirit or cause our minds to faint.

Jeremy James

Ireland

November 28, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

Electromagnetic Radiation, Mass Insanity, and the New World Order

by Jeremy James



The Luciferian cabal who are overseeing the implementation of the New World Order are following a plan. This is not man's plan, but Satan's. He wants his 'anointed son', the figure we know as the Antichrist, to rule over the entire earth in his name.

They are striving, with great success, to concentrate more and more power in the hands of a centrally co-ordinated Elite. The ultimate goal is a world government capable of exercising totalitarian control over all 'nations'. In reality, nations as we currently understand them will cease to exist. So too will all the freedoms that we traditionally associate with democracy and free-market capitalism.

In order to do this, they must substantially reconfigure the way society has been organized over the past three hundred years. This will include the suppression of all values and social practices based on the Bible. While much of this change to date has been incremental, the overall pace of change is increasing and we are rapidly approaching the point where a calamitous transitional shift will occur and any remaining elements of the 'old' world order will be thoroughly purged.

The Hidden Hand

Despite all that is happening, the general public has failed to see that society is being reshaped in this way. The hidden hand has hidden itself extremely well. Virtually everyone still believes that world events unfold in a haphazard manner and that the needs and expectations of mankind will continue to be met through ongoing technological progress, international co-operation, and rational decision-making.

This is a fairy-tale, of course, but it is a fairy-tale that even well-educated, highly intelligent people are willing to believe.

In this paper we wish to draw attention to an aspect of this plan which ought to shake the complacency of all who cherish the natural order that our wonderful Creator has established. We are speaking of the use of high frequency electromagnetic radiation in densely populated areas to connect online digital devices into a single integrated network. This will encompass cell phone technology, high-volume data transmission for both home and business use, and the broad array of domestic appliances that will comprise what is sometimes called 'the Internet of Things' (IoT).

"In today's world, everyone is exposed to two types of EMFs: (1) extremely low frequency electromagnetic fields (ELF) from electrical and electronic appliances and power lines and (2) radiofrequency radiation (RF) from wireless devices such as cell phones and cordless phones, cellular antennas and towers, and broadcast transmission towers... Not everything is known yet about this subject; but what is clear is that the existing public safety standards limiting these radiation levels in nearly every country of the world look to be thousands of times too lenient."

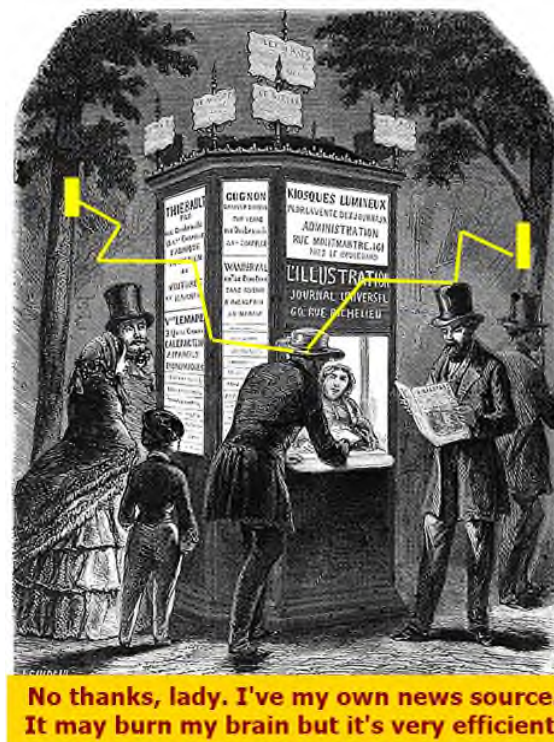
- BioInitiative Report 2012

We will not be discussing the social implications of such a network or the many ways it can be used for mass surveillance, propaganda and behavior modification. As a tool of social control, it will offer a totalitarian state unlimited access to the private lives of its citizens, to the point where 'privacy' as we once understood the term will be largely meaningless.

We will be discussing rather the adverse health implications of this planned network, which many genuinely scientific studies reveal will be both serious and permanent. For those who still believe in the fairy-tale, this is the part where Hansel and Gretel – not the witch – finish up in the boiling cauldron.

The Background

As most people are probably aware, cell-phone communication uses a series of transmission nodes mounted on towers to convey a signal between two geographical locations. The network keeps track of every user by sending a signal – every minute or so – to their respective cell phones and ‘asking’ for its current location. This information enables the network to connect users who may be a thousand miles apart by sending packets of voice data to their nearest cell towers. This is then conveyed ‘by air’ – using a radio frequency in the electromagnetic spectrum – from the cell tower to the user’s phone. So, even when no-one is talking to anyone else, every cell phone is still actively connected to the network.



The first generation (1G) of cell phone technology, which was introduced in the US in the 1983, used an analog signal. The second generation (2G), which came along in 1991, replaced this with a digital signalling protocol which was much more efficient (since it enabled the encryption of content) and easier to enhance (since it could take advantage of general advances in electronic technology, such as miniaturization). Since it converted all input into digital form, 2G also enabled text messages and images to be transmitted over the network, which was something the 1G analog system couldn't do.

2G used a set of standards known as GSM. A more sophisticated set of standards – IMT-2000 – was introduced commercially with the arrival of 3G in 2002. This allowed cell phones to transmit video data and communicate across the Internet. The radio frequency bands in which the technology operated were also increased with 3G, allowing for significantly higher rates of data transmission. This made it possible for users to browse the Internet from specially enhanced cell phones (the so-called ‘smart’ phones).

Some readers may remember the consternation in many countries as governments auctioned off the newly licensed radio frequencies to the highest bidders. In order to implement 3G the telecommunication companies needed official approval to use the higher frequencies and were expected to pay for the privilege. This facilitated the orderly exploitation of a resource which – for good reason – had never previously been used (outside the military).

The current generation, 4G, which was first implemented in Sweden in 2009, was designed to enable video-conferencing, high-definition television, and gaming services, among others. It is up to 20 times faster than 3G.

The industry standard for the next or fifth generation, 5G, is currently being developed and is expected to be finalised by 2020. The new standard and the technology that underpins it will enable massive device connectivity and significantly higher data transfer rates, as well as cost and energy savings. If 5G goes ahead, transmission speeds of up to 2.5 gigabytes of data per second will be commonplace.



Industrial Muscle

The industry is doing all it can to convince the public that these innovations are without harmful side-effects, that the huge improvements in connectivity and data transfer will add greatly to our quality of life, and that no modern economy can remain competitive if it fails to avail of this technology. In a sense they are pushing an open door since the public, especially the younger generation, are keen to acquire the vast range of entertainment services that 4G and 5G can provide. Also, business managers are more concerned with keeping up with technological developments than with peripheral issues, such as possible adverse health effects of EMR in the longer term, particularly when the industry and government regulators continue to claim that there are none.

If it were not for a few lone voices in the scientific world, the industry could continue to steamroll ahead. To date it has met with little serious opposition. Whenever anyone claims that prolonged exposure to electromagnetic radiation might have harmful health effects, the industry can swiftly flood the media with strongly worded counter-claims. Its detractors are accused of fear-mongering, of conducting poor quality research, and of having a deficient understanding of the technology. The industry also funds scientific studies of its own which supposedly refute what it regards as contrarian and eccentric allegations.

“Very low-level ELF and RF exposures can cause cells to produce stress proteins, meaning that the cell recognizes ELF and RF exposures as harmful. This is another important way in which scientists have documented that ELF and RF exposures can be harmful, and it happens at levels far below the existing public safety standards.” - [BioInitiative Report 2012](#)

The industry also uses disinformation to confuse the public, often misrepresenting the arguments made by its critics. One of its most successful to date is its claim that adverse health effects can arise only from the thermal or heating properties of electromagnetic radiation (EMR). Since studies show that the thermal effect of the EMR produced by a cell phone is far too low to affect human tissue, they should be quite safe. This would probably be true if the only effects were thermal, but they are not.

We will now examine evidence to show that the industry is lying, that it is fully aware of the adverse health implications of long-term cell phone usage, and that it has known of these for several decades. Just like the tobacco industry in the 1950s and 1960s, or the pharmaceutical industry over the past 70 years, the cell phone industry is owned and controlled by a consortium whose only immediate goal is profit-maximization. And the profits are immense.

These corporate giants will use every trick in the book, including obfuscation, suppression of evidence and outright lies, to maintain market share and conceal the harm caused by their products.

Industry Safety Standards

Safety standards in the cell-phone industry are set by national regulatory bodies, usually by reference to recommendations made by international organizations like the International Commission on Non-Ionising Radiation Protection (ICNIRP) and the Scientific Committee on Emerging and Newly Identified Health Risks (SCENIHR). Within member states of the European Union, the industry is compliant with health regulations if electromagnetic fields do not exceed the limits set out in Council Recommendation 1999/519/EC1.

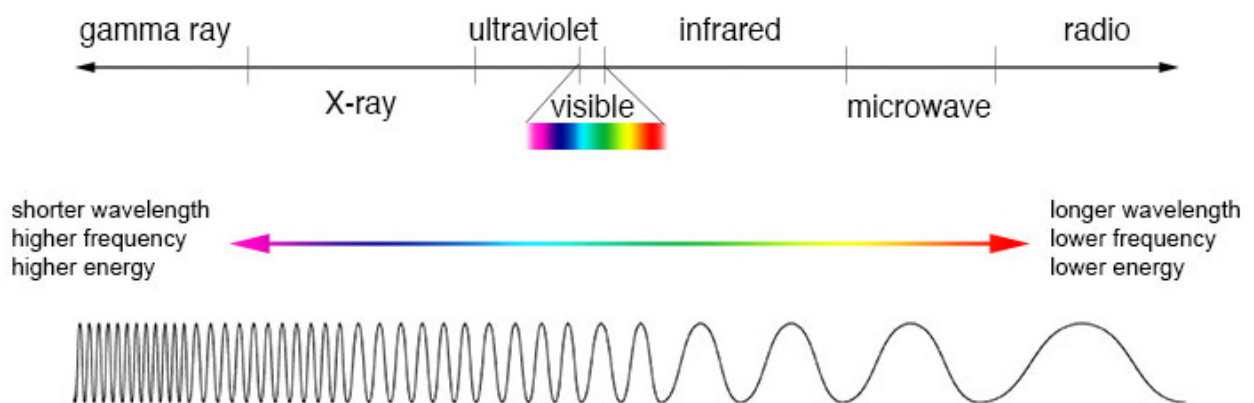
“What is remarkable about studies on DNA, genes and proteins and EMFs is that there should be no effect at all if it were true that EMFs are too weak to cause damage. Scientists who believe that the energy of EMFs is insignificant and unlikely to cause harm have a hard time explaining these changes, so are inclined to just ignore them. The trouble with this view is that the effects **are** occurring. Not being able to explain these effects is not a good reason to consider them imaginary or unimportant.” - [BioInitiative Report 2012](#)

As with the pharmaceutical industry, the cell phone industry makes its own rules. Its own scientists, or scientists with close ties to the industry, decide what is safe and what is not. It is virtually impossible for an independent agency to raise well-founded scientific concerns at a public forum regarding the adequacy or reliability of industrial standards. Peer-reviewed research papers prepared by well-respected scientists may enter the public domain, but there is no guarantee that they will be taken seriously, or even considered, either by governments or by key players in the industry. On top of all this, the cell phone industry, like the vaccine industry, has an uncanny ability to conduct or sponsor studies and trials which always seem to give them the answers they want.

The stark reality is that current safety guidelines are based on thermal effects **only**. They completely ignore the non-thermal (heating) effects of EMR, even though the latter are millions of times greater (as we shall see).

The Electromagnetic Spectrum

Before we examine the non-thermal effects of EMR, it will help if we review the structure of the electromagnetic spectrum and the reasons why certain kinds of radiation are known to be harmful.



The Electromagnetic Spectrum

The electromagnetic spectrum is among the wonders of God's creation, though it is seldom mentioned in that context. Its properties are astonishing. The portion we are most familiar with is the narrow segment in the middle of the above chart. We perceive radiation in this part of the spectrum as visible light.

The part of the spectrum to the left of visible light – ultraviolet radiation, x-rays, and gamma rays – are all of a higher frequency than light and so they carry far more energy. We can tolerate low levels of exposure to ultraviolet light but prolonged exposure will cause sunburn which, if left untreated, can be fatal. The amount of x-ray and gamma ray exposure that we can safely absorb is extremely low due to the intensity of the energy in these wavebands. (Gamma rays and x-rays are sometimes called ionising radiation since they carry enough energy to knock electrons out of their atoms, thereby 'ionising' the atom.)

Visible light is perfectly suited to our physiology and can be absorbed in almost infinite amounts. However, this does not hold for wavelengths to the right of visible light, even though they are longer and carry less energy. We need heat or warmth for good health, but too much can kill us. The feeling of warmth is our physiological response to infrared radiation. It is an important 'sense' (like touch, taste, etc) since, without our ability to perceive and regulate the amount of infrared radiation entering our bodies, we would either freeze to death or die of heatstroke.



"And look, girls, he has only two tumors."

Microwave Radiation and Radio Waves

This brings us to the two longer wavebands, microwave radiation and radio waves. We have no ability to perceive either of these through our senses. We can only detect their presence when their energy levels are too great and causing harm to our bodies. The EMR from cell-phones, even in the 5G bracket, will not normally generate thermal effects of this kind.

A microwave oven works as a heating device, not because microwaves per se are heat generators, but because the power setting on a microwave oven can be as high as 800 watts. It is this high concentration of electrical energy, even when distributed via the longer wavelengths in the microwave band, that produces the thermal effect.

The advantage with both microwaves and radio waves is that they are highly penetrative. Visible light can be completely blocked by a thin layer of atoms (or a cell membrane), but microwaves and radio waves can travel far below the surface of an object. It is this penetrative property which makes them so useful for telecommunications.

The cell-phone industry has long argued that, since microwaves generated at very low energy levels have no thermal effect, they can be safely absorbed. Even after many years of exposure no discernible health condition should emerge. The average cell phone transmits at a very low power level, about 1-2 watts, which is far below the level needed to produce a thermal effect. (A cell tower, of course, is much more powerful since it must cover a very wide area. At a thousand watts or more, it could cause real harm, but only if one is 'relatively' close to it.)

Even weak EMR has a biological effect

So, what could possibly cause adverse health effects at these energy levels? The answer, which has been known for over 60 years, is that even **weak** magnetic fields can interfere with the biochemical behavior of living cells, whether human, animal or plant, and that this interference, if allowed to persist over a period of several years, will adversely affect the health of the organism. Furthermore, since the effect is cumulative, the damage caused by continued exposure for more than five years will generally be irreversible.

We will now look at the evidence for this and show why proliferating cell-phone usage, especially in the 4G and 5G brackets, will have **serious** health implications for the general population of all industrialised countries in the years ahead.

This health factor has been known for decades. The following quotation comes from a paper titled, *Health Implications of Long-term Exposure to Electrosmog* by Dr Karl Hecht, which was published in 2012. Dr Hecht was commissioned by a German regulatory body to review the large number of longitudinal studies that had been conducted in the Soviet Union and East Germany into the health effects of prolonged exposure to low level radiation in the workplace. These research studies, which were carried out between 1960 and 1990, were conducted by scientists whose qualifications and expertise were on a par with western standards:

“Furthermore, these findings on long-term effects of electromagnetic fields have been obtained from a broad range of research. Out of more than 1500 Russian scientific papers, the authors selected 878 for the government-commissioned review. The selected papers were based on annual occupational health and industrial hygiene assessments legally required for those occupationally exposed to electromagnetic fields and most of these assessments had been carried out on thousands of workers over long periods. It was of particular interest to see that cases of illness clearly increased even though the Russian exposure limits of electromagnetic fields are three orders of magnitude lower than in Western Europe.”

Having closely examined over 870 studies which covered over 3500 individuals, Dr Hecht discovered that the Russians were already fully aware of the adverse health implications of prolonged exposure in the workplace to low levels of EMR. But how low was “low”? Incredibly, the level of exposure in these studies was more than 1000 times LESS than the permitted level in the West today.

Dr Martin Pall, Professor Emeritus of Biochemistry and Basic Medical Sciences at Washington State University, has repeatedly drawn attention to the studies discussed by Hecht. In his paper, *5G: Great Risk for E.U., U.S. and International Health! Compelling Evidence for Eight Distinct Types of Great Harm Caused by Electromagnetic Field (EMF) Exposures and the Mechanism that Causes Them* (2018), he issues a clarion call to fellow scientists and other influential parties to wake up to the dangers posed by this technology. He is especially alarmed by the planned introduction of 5G which, he says, will put “all of the advanced technology societies on earth... at great risk”

“Human beings are bioelectrical systems. Our hearts and brains are regulated by internal bioelectrical signals. Environmental exposures to artificial EMFs can interact with fundamental biological processes in the human body. In some cases, this may cause discomfort, or sleep disruption, or loss of well-being (impaired mental functioning and impaired metabolism) or sometimes, maybe it is a dread disease like cancer or Alzheimer’s disease. It may be interfering with one’s ability to become pregnant, or to carry a child to full term, or result in brain development changes that are bad for the child. It may be [that] these exposures play a role in causing long-term impairments to normal growth and development of children, tipping the scales away from becoming productive adults.” - **BioInitiative Report 2012**

If 5G goes ahead, he warns, the harmful health implications of EMR will be plain for all to see in about ten years time. Cancer rates of every kind will increase dramatically, along with a host of other health conditions.

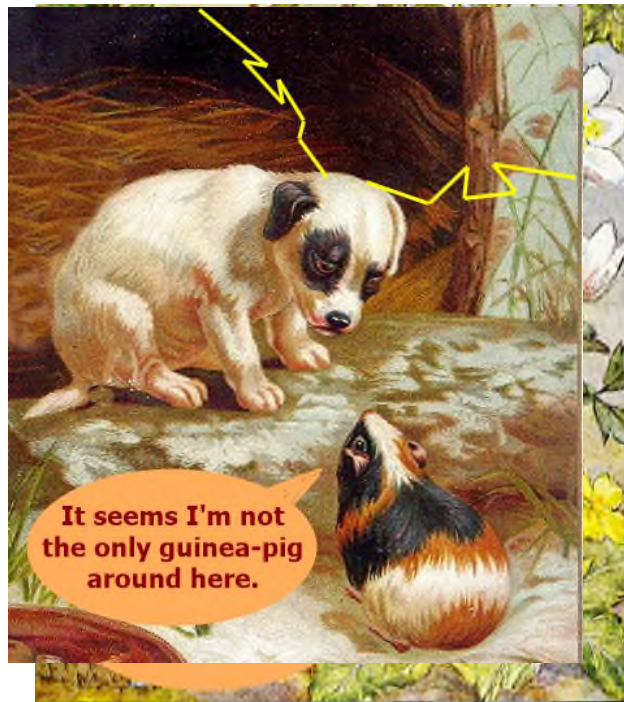
The eight distinct types of harm, to which he alludes in the title of his paper, are as follows. All are extremely well documented and supported by multiple studies (See **Appendix A**):

1. EMR breaks DNA strands

EMR strikes and breaks strands of DNA. This can be readily observed under laboratory conditions. While the body’s defense mechanisms can carry out a certain level of repair, continual strand breakages over time will result in mutational changes and cause cancer. (The intensity and duration of EMR exposure needed to do this are considerably less than the rates that will be commonplace under 5G.)

2. EMR reduces fertility

Ongoing exposure to EMR results in reduced fertility in both males and females, as well as an increased rate of spontaneous abortion, lowered levels of estrogen, progesterone and testosterone, and lowered libido. The birth rate in western countries will fall dramatically if 5G is introduced. The sperm count in industrialised countries is already half of what it should be, while sperm motility (a measure of quality) is also decreasing. A study of mouse reproduction showed that radio-wave/microwave EMR exposure at dosage levels well within the ‘safe’ limits for humans resulted in a sharp decline in fertility and eventually caused sterility.



3. EMR causes neurological effects

Even at levels of EMR that are well within the existing safety guidelines, prolonged exposure causes a wide range of neurological effects. These include sleep disturbance and insomnia, fatigue, headaches, depression, poor concentration and attention deficits, memory lapses, dizziness and vertigo, agitation, anxiety, and irritability. While troubling in their own right, these symptoms produce levels of stress which weaken the immune system and make the individual more susceptible to other forms of disease.

4. EMR increases programmed cell death

Prolonged exposure to EMR can greatly increase the rate of programmed cell death (known as apoptosis). This is a mechanism the body uses to remove a cell which is too stressed to function properly. This may be a factor in the dramatic increase in recent decades in neurodegenerative disorders such as Alzheimer's and MS. At least five studies of young rats demonstrate an EMR role in producing Alzheimer-like effects.

5. EMR increases oxidative stress

Oxidative stress, which has a role in almost all chronic diseases, has been shown to increase significantly under EMR exposure. It arises when the number free radicals in the body is greater than the body's ability to neutralise them with antioxidants. A free radical is an oxygen-bearing molecule with an uneven number of electrons. The uneven number allows it to react more easily with other molecules and cause long-chain chemical reactions which are not always beneficial to one's health. Nutritionists recommend a diet high in antioxidants to help counter this effect.

6. EMR affects hormone secretion

Studies have shown that prolonged EMR exposure affects the rate of hormone secretion into the bloodstream, raising the levels of some hormones and lowering others. Since hormones have a major impact on many vital bodily functions, anything that affects their rate of secretion will affect the body as a whole.

7. EMR fundamentally affects individual cells

EMR exposure affects the amount of calcium in our cells, causing it to increase unnecessarily. Each cell has a mechanism known as a voltage-gated calcium channel which regulates the amount of calcium entering the cell. The channel is extremely sensitive to voltage changes, including those caused by exposure to EMR. Since these effects can be observed and measured in a laboratory, they offer conclusive proof that non-ionising, non-thermal EMR has a fundamental effect on human biology, even at exposure and duration rates well below existing safety guidelines.

Some scientists believe most of the harm caused by EMR exposure can be traced to the way it interferes with the voltage-gated calcium channel in each cell of our body. Since many plants have similar calcium channels to those found in humans and animals, prolonged exposure to EMR will also cause damage to trees and other forms of vegetation.

8. EMR greatly increases the risk of cancer

Numerous studies show a direct connection between prolonged exposure to EMR and the increase in certain types of cancer, such as acoustic neuromas and cancer of the brain and salivary glands. There is a strong correlation between the side of the head affected and the side to which a cell phone is normally held. Rates of cancer are also significantly higher among people living near cell phone towers and those who operate short-wave radios or radar systems. (A radar system is a microwave transmitter and receiver. The microwave oven in most homes is based on the same technology.)

Before the advent of cell phone technology, melanomas (cancers of the skin) were generally found only on those parts of the body that had been exposed to the sun. Increasingly such cancers are now being found all over the body, as would be expected if they were caused by high exposure to EMR.

These are not the only health effects. There are many more, such as the debilitating effect that EMR has on the blood-brain barrier, its impact on melatonin levels (which influence our sleep patterns), and the increased incidence of cataracts among users exposed long-term to EMR. EMR has also been shown to cause a near instantaneous increase in what are known as 'heat shock' proteins. This mechanism is part of the body's normal defense response to certain kinds of stress. The fact that it can trigger this response is proof that EMR is raising the level of stress in our body, even though we may not notice it.

The cell phone industry is lying

Scientists like Dr Pall are greatly concerned by the attitude that the cell-phone industry is taking to the issue of safety. In his excellent paper, which we highly recommend, he goes to great lengths to summarize the relevant scientific literature and show how extensive and compelling it actually is. In doing so he shows how it flatly contradicts everything that the industry has been telling us. If that is the case, then how has the industry reacted to these studies? Here is Dr Pall's response:

"There are 77 different reviews [in my paper], each documenting the existence of one or more of these non-thermal EMF effects. What, then, do the two organization reports that the EU authorities and the US authorities reply upon [ICNIRP and SCENIHR] have to say about these independent reviews? The answer is absolutely nothing! Neither one of them uses any of these independent reviews to assess EMF effects." [emphasis added]

He concludes that the safety guidelines approved by the EU Commission and the FCC (Federal Communications Commission) in the US "are **completely unscientific** and cannot be relied upon to protect our safety." [emphasis added]

Is he right? The independent studies which he cites show beyond doubt that he is. So too do the studies conducted in the Soviet Union in the period 1960-1990. So too do several other studies which he does not cite. So too does a major \$25 million study conducted by the National Toxicology Program (NTP) in the US in 2016, which found that prolonged exposure to EMR greatly increases the risk of brain cancer. This study is particularly important because it showed that the EMR damage that it identified could not be attributed to heating effects on tissue but was due entirely to non-thermal factors. Since the EU and FCC safety guidelines relate only to the thermal effect of EMR, they are seriously defective and should be changed as a matter of urgency.

"Effects occur at non-thermal or low-intensity exposure levels thousands of times below the levels that federal agencies say should keep the public safe. For many new devices operating with wireless technologies, the devices are exempt from any regulatory standards. The existing standards have been proven to be inadequate to control against harm from low-intensity, chronic exposures, based on any reasonable, independent assessment of the scientific literature."

- BioInitiative Report 2012

Commenting on the NTP study, O W Brawley MD, the chief medical officer of the American Cancer Society stated: "For years, the understanding of the potential risk of radiation from cell phones has been hampered by a lack of good science. This report [by the NTP] is good science...[it] marks a paradigm shift in our understanding of radiation and cancer risk. The findings are unexpected; we wouldn't reasonably expect non-ionizing radiation to cause these tumors."



Despite what Dr Brawley says, the findings should not have been unexpected! Anyone who had followed the work in this field would have known that "good science" had already proven beyond all doubt that prolonged exposure to EMR will greatly increase the risk of cancer. Dr Brawley and others like him were greatly misled by the cell phone industry and its bogus assurances.

EMR appears to work on the human body by conveying to our cells information that they do not need, which they cannot effectively ignore, and which hampers their normal operation. If we think of EMR as information rather than energy it may be easier to understand why and how it affects us, why it can do so at extremely low frequencies and energy levels, and why its impact can vary so much from person to person.

Assessing EMR levels in your home

It is not necessary to purchase an expensive EMR device to assess the amount of EMR in your home. Just get an old handheld AM radio, tune it to either end of the dial (which has no radio station reception), and turn up the volume. Now walk around your home and check for EMR. The louder and more intense the audio static the more EMR it is detecting. This will help you identify the 'hot spots' in your home and the best places for rest.

Pulsed or modulated EMR

Dr Pall also speaks of the need to conduct all studies into EMF effects using pulsed EMF sources, similar to those used by the cell phone industry. Pulsed EMFs are, generally speaking, more biologically active than non-pulsed EMFs. Many studies have been conducted which their authors claimed were based on wi-fi, cell phone or cordless phone communication, but since they did not use pulsed EMFs, their findings were largely irrelevant. The pulsations to which he refers are due to the adoption of digital signalling with 2G. This enabled the information to be encoded in a very compact way within the electromagnetic wave, thereby changing its 'shape'. This rapid change in the shape of the wave greatly increases its biological effect. Since 5G will carry far more data, all in digital form, the number of EMR pulsations striking the human body per unit time will also increase. This effect, in turn, will be compounded by the higher frequencies that 5G will use and the exponential increase in the number EMR cell-towers and local transmitters in the network.

Longitudinal studies in the former Soviet Union

Since few studies in the West have been conducted over a long period of time, where subjects have been monitored for ten years or more, the full health implications of long-term exposure to EMRs are not fully understood. This is why the studies cited by Hecht are so valuable. The Russians conducted numerous longitudinal studies which revealed that adverse health effects which accrue over a 3 year period can be reversed if the individual is removed from an EMR-rich environment and reassigned for 2 years to a job which has no EMR exposure of any kind. Workers who were exposed to EMR for 5 years suffered adverse health effects which could not be fully reversed, while workers who spent 10 or more years in an environment where they were exposed to EMR on an ongoing basis were found to exhibit a significant increase in serious illness, including cancer.

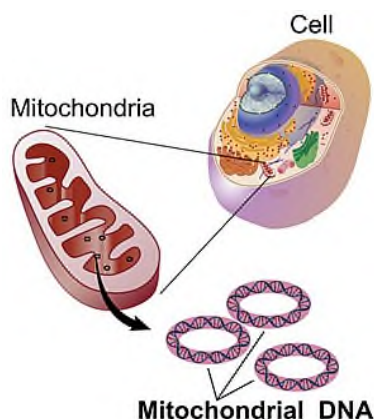
If you have followed the story so far, you will see that 5G, if implemented, is likely to be a public health disaster. However, its true impact will not become apparent for about ten years or so. Not only will it lead to a marked escalation in the incidence of many forms of serious illness, but it will also cause a sudden fall in fertility. Fewer children will be born and those who are born will be much more prone to illness, have less vitality, and suffer from a range of neurological problems such as poor attention, weak memory, and slow learning. The parents of these children, along with the wider community, will also endure chronic debilitation from their uninterrupted exposure to biologically-active EMR, day after day, week after week, and year after year.

By any objective measure, 5G has the potential to severely damage the fabric of our society.

The natural resonance of the earth, known as the Schumann Resonance, is around 8 Hz (i.e. 8 cycles per second). The natural resonance of our brain is in the range of 10-30 Hz. On the other hand, a 5G waveband could operate at 28 GHz, or 28,000,000,000 cycles per second. It is irrational to believe that we can live in the midst of this and not feel the effects. And it is foolish to imagine that these effects will be either neutral or beneficial. So what does that leave?

Children are especially vulnerable to 5G

These observations take no account of the implications for the human genome of prolonged exposure to EMR in a 5G environment. Cancer results from damage to our DNA. Much of this mutational damage can be corrected across generations, where healthy genes from at least one parent is passed on to the child. This is not the case, however, with the DNA in our mitochondria. Since this is transmitted only through the female line in each generation, it continues to accumulate mutations. (The mitochondria in our cells are the 'power generators', converting glucose into energy. They are already present in the ovum at the time of conception, so the father's DNA does not affect them.) The human genome is such an astounding creation that it can function normally even when burdened by a great many mutations. But it has limits. Our mitochondrial cells will malfunction or shut down if too many mutations accumulate. Since they are already far from perfect, some scientists believe they could be especially vulnerable in a 5G environment. We are likely to see a great increase in the number of spontaneous abortions as a result.



The cell phone industry is completely indifferent to the health implications of its products, even where children are concerned. Take, for example, the standard that it uses to measure safe exposure limits. These are set by reference to an adult male with a height of 6'2" weighing 220 lbs! So, even if the 'limit' is scientifically valid (which it isn't) it cannot possibly safeguard a child.

The 'science' employed by the industry is cynical in the extreme. Consider, for example, the phenomenon of EMR penetration. Electromagnetic radiation has greater health effects the further it travels into one's body. The exposure level that would penetrate about an inch or two into the head of an adult male would pass through the head of a child. He or she would be receiving a dose of radiation which, in practical terms, was 5-10 times greater than that of an adult male.

The Soviet studies of occupational exposure to EMR also revealed that younger persons were more sensitive than adults to EMR. It is inconceivable that the cell phone industry was not aware of this.



Developing brains are more sensitive to EMR

Another critical difference between an adult and a child is their respective rates of development. A damaged cell in the brain of an adult may simply shut down and leave its sister cells to carry out its function. In the brain of a child, however, where a number of cells must co-operate to create a new or enhanced function, the absence of a damaged cell can have wider repercussions. A developing brain is much more sensitive to biological shock than one which is already fully developed.

The potential for harm to a child in the womb is even greater. Most mothers today are working outside the home, either full-time or part-time, often in environments where they are constantly exposed to EMR. Many use cell phones and smart phones, laptops, tablets and workstations. Each of these mothers is unique. The tiny baby inside her is being exposed to levels of radiation which are thousands of times greater than that of any other unborn child in history. Under 5G the levels of exposure will increase dramatically. If we were to think of universal cell phone usage as a massive social experiment, then this aspect of the experiment must surely qualify as its most unscrupulous and grotesque.

We need to bear in mind that brain waves are themselves a form of EMR. They do not utilise an energy spectrum that is unique to humans, but operate in accordance with the same electromagnetic principles that are found everywhere in nature. If the earth's magnetic field, weak though it is, can move the needle of a compass, then why do some scientists – with ties to the industry – continue to argue that cell phone EMR cannot affect the brain? The brain of a child, since it is still developing, is even more sensitive to these effects, very possibly to a far greater extent than 'good' science has yet been able to establish. 5G would constitute an alarming violation of the rights of our children. The industry would be guilty of implementing a monstrously ill-conceived method of generating huge profits and, in the process, destroying society.

What is different about 5G?

The next generation of cell phone technology will vastly increase the speed and capacity of national and international networks, where users can 'enjoy' always-on, livestreaming virtual reality gaming (if they want to), connect all of their home appliances to an 'intelligent' central organizer (if they want to), and watch an endless number of high-resolution cat videos on YouTube (if they want to). All of these utterly superfluous 'services' will be enabled by a great expansion in the spectrum of EMR that will now be utilised by the industry. Governments will even license the millimeter wave spectrum which uses extremely high frequencies of 24GHz and above. In all around 11 GHz of new frequencies will be added to the extensive range of EMR wavelengths already available.

5G will involve an exponential increase in cell towers and transmitters

The new system will involve an exponential increase in cell towers and transmitters. This is an aspect of 5G which many scientists say is truly alarming. Since the higher frequencies have significantly smaller wavelengths, they will cover a much smaller geographical area. The existing cell tower networks in cities across America will have to be extensively upgraded to ensure that no cell phone user will be more than a few hundred feet from a transmitter. It will therefore be impossible to go anywhere in a large city without being bathed continuously in high-frequency microwave radiation. This will affect everybody, regardless of whether or not they are using a cell phone. Even children in their mother's womb will be subjected to this, right from the moment of conception.

If 5G sounds like something Satan has planned for mankind, you are right on track.

This is such an outrageous violation of our civil liberties that it is hard to understand how anything of the kind could be deemed acceptable. Who approved this? Why was the public never consulted at any stage? Why is good science being utterly ignored? And why is the entire nation being subjected to a monstrous social experiment that will almost certainly have dire, irreversible consequences?



To answer these questions we need to look at the bigger picture, to recognize that the New World Order will take root only when the existing one is undermined and destroyed. Before it can be overthrown militarily, the U.S. must first be weakened on a number of levels – spiritual, moral, economic, and educational, as well as, most importantly, in its capacity to maintain a vigorous industrial base and a vibrant, productive workforce. Almost half of America's industrial base has already been 'off-shored' to Asia, notably China, a thinly-disguised Marxist enemy. And the stealth evisceration of the workforce is well under way, with GMOs, vaccines, chemtrails, glyphosate, and many other environmental pollutants. 5G could prove to be more destructive than any of them.

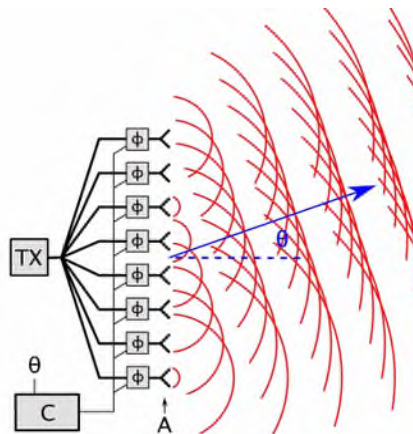
Ask yourself, What percentage of American children born in 2030 will be physically and neurologically healthy? How many will reach age 10 without being hampered by chronic asthma, speech difficulties, poor concentration, learning delays, poor reasoning skills, behavioral problems, severe allergies, digestive disorders, low energy levels, or recurring bouts of ill-health, not to mention some form of autism or physical impairment? Any child bombarded with 5G radiation from the hour he or she is conceived will be very fortunate indeed to avoid this minefield.

And remember, we are only talking about the children who are born, not the unfortunate ones who will miscarry during pregnancy due to radiation effects. Even the rate of pregnancy itself will fall as 5G exacts a heavy toll on fertility. As a tool of stealth eugenics, this wretched technology is hard to beat.

Referring to the FCC and its approval of 5G antennas, Dr Pall said: "In a world where shocking behavior has become less and less shocking, I consider their views to be genuinely shocking. The U.S. situation is mass insanity."

Phased Arrays

There is yet another feature of 5G which is deeply troubling. This is its use of high frequency antennas and cell towers to create what are known as phased arrays. It would appear that few scientists, even those who are genuinely concerned about the health implications of EMR and 5G, have given thought to this sinister phenomenon.



Phased Array

To understand how it works, we need to examine the specific pathway that an EMR beam will take to your cell phone. The short wavelengths of 5G EMR, as we have already noted, cover only a small distance and, generally speaking, follow a narrow path. This means they are much more vulnerable to obstruction by everyday objects standing in their way. 5G will get around this problem (literally) by sending several beams to your cell phone from different directions at the same time, all carrying the same message. This greatly reinforces the EMR signal received by the cell phone and ensures high quality reception. As Wikipedia says: "In an array antenna, the radio frequency current from the transmitter is fed to the individual antennas with the correct phase relationship so that the radio waves from the separate antennas add together to increase the radiation in a desired direction" (Wikipedia)

The extensive array of transmitters on utility poles and lampposts in one's neighborhood or city block will allow these multiple beams to reach your cell phone, no matter where you are located. The co-ordination of EMR transmitters in this way is known as a phased array.

There will be many occasions during the day when an individual will happen to stand at the focal point of several 5G beams, in the office, the parking lot, the shopping mall, or wherever. He may not even be a cell phone user. On each occasion he or she will receive a burst of 5G EMR from a phased array which far exceeds the approved safety limits (which we have already shown are grossly inadequate). These moments of high intensity exposure will be capable of causing permanent, albeit localised, damage at a cellular level. If exactly the same part of our brain, say, receives multiple 'hits' over a period of several months, a tumor could form that would eventually kill us.



The antennas inside existing smart phones emit about 1-2 watts of EMR energy. However, 5G smart phones will have 16 or more tiny antennas in order to enable them to pick up the multi-directional beams. So, instead of absorbing 1-2 watts of EMR energy, the cell phone user could be absorbing 20 or more watts, much of which will penetrate the same side of his head. This is insane, but no-one in the industry or in government seems to care.

It is also known that when a pulse of high energy EMR enters the human body, it creates small electrical charges which are strong enough to act as tiny antennas that send the pulse even further into one's body. This will greatly increase the carcinogenic effect of 5G.

The Political Forces behind 5G

For an industry that is estimated to have a turnover of \$17 trillion, it is easy for it to buy top politicians and reputable experts. Experience has shown that a small but significant percentage of scientists are willing to conduct a 'legitimate' study – one which conforms with accepted scientific standards and protocols – but which is guaranteed to produce misleading or confusing results. This happens all the time. These peer-reviewed papers enable the big corporations to claim that purported health risks (from cell phones, vaccines, GMOs, or whatever) are exaggerated, that experimental results are inconclusive, that key questions have yet to be answered, and that more research is needed. In the meantime they can continue to ply their trade with the same venal contempt for public safety.

The organization that most Americans would expect to raise concerns about the health implications of EMR is the Environmental Protection Agency (EPA). However the cell phone industry successfully lobbied in the 1990s to limit the extent to which the EPA could investigate the non-thermal effects of EMR. Other relevant agencies have also kept silent. Neither the CDC nor the NIH (National Institutes of Health) have warned the public of the serious dangers posed by 5G.

The other key organization is the FCC (Federal Communications Commission). The previous head of the FCC was Thomas Wheeler (2014-2017), a former lobbyist for the cable and wireless industry and fund-raiser for Obama during his 2008 campaign. How was this man qualified to hold this position and use it to impose 5G on the American people? Shortly after he took office he issued a statement claiming that more than 10,000 studies over 40 years had shown no evidence linking cell phones and health hazards. It turned out that the studies in question referred mainly to microwave ovens!

While many experienced scientists are contacting senior politicians to warn of the dangers posed by 5G, including group letters to the EU Commission, the UN and the WHO, they are not receiving any meaningful feedback. All the indications are that both the US and the EU will press ahead with the implementation of 5G in 2019 and that the mainstream media will publish nothing whatever that might alert the public to the seriousness of what is happening.

The Effect of EMR on Animals and Plants

Prolonged exposure to EMR is just as detrimental to animals and plants as it is to humans. Some studies suggest that it may be ever more damaging for certain species, such as bees, whose navigational ability is thoroughly confused by EMR, or insects whose delicate membranes or nervous systems could be damaged by EMR at certain frequencies. Even the pets in our home will be as vulnerable to 5G as we are. In addition to the increased risk of tumors, cataracts and other observable physical ailments, they may experience distress which their owners are unable to treat, or even recognize.

We would like to say a lot more about this subject but there is only so much we can cover in a paper like this. The implications are immense. For example, the collapse in the honeybee population will have appalling consequences for farming, food supply, and the survival of many varieties of trees and plants.

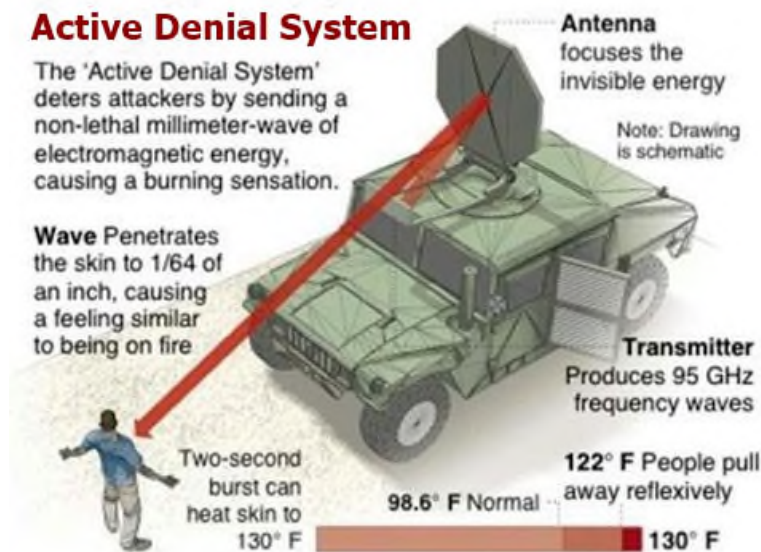


CONCLUSIONS

The masterminds behind the New World Order will not allow anything to stand in the way of their plans. They are ruthless in every sense of the word, but they are also extremely skillful at hiding their true intentions. They have known for over 60 years what 5G will do to mankind and have gone to great lengths to hide from the public any scientific information that might reveal what lies ahead. Perhaps the only effective warning to slip past their wall of silence was *The Zapping of America: Microwaves, Their Deadly Risk, and the Cover-up*, by Paul Brodeur, an investigative journalist, published in 1977.

The Department of Defense has worked closely with the electronics industry over the past several decades to develop a range of weapons based on EMR. It therefore has access to a wealth of data which it is not disclosing, data which shows comprehensively the range of effects that EMR of different frequencies and intensities can generate when directed at the human body. Top people in the US military already know that 5G will be harmful and that after 5-6 years its effects will be irreversible.

One of the best known EMR weapons developed by the US military is the Active Denial System. Here is how Wikipedia describes it: "The Active Denial System (ADS) is a non-lethal, directed-energy weapon developed by the U.S. military, designed for area denial, perimeter security and crowd control. Informally, the weapon is also called the heat ray since it works by heating the surface of targets, such as the skin of targeted human subjects...The ADS works by firing a high-powered beam of 95 GHz waves at a target, which corresponds to a wavelength of 3.2 mm." Note that Wikipedia neglects to mention that the "beam" is EMR. Note also that 5G operates in the same millimeter spectrum as the ADS.



The cover-up to which Paul Brodeur referred in 1977 has been under way for decades. Many scientists who have worked in this field, and understand the dangers, have long noted that official documentation and reports prepared by the military in various countries, especially members of NATO, never refer to the non-thermal effects of EMR.

The report prepared by Karl Hecht, to which we have already referred, was commissioned in 1996 by an official government body, the German Federal Agency of Telecommunications (now known as the Federal Network Agency). The agency wanted to know what the Soviet studies into long-term exposure to EMR had discovered. When Hecht submitted his report, with its alarming revelations, it was quietly consigned to its archives by the agency and never released to the public. Hecht was greatly taken aback by this attitude. Later, when he found that his contract did not preclude his own disclosure of the report, he made it available to fellow scientists.

It is also known that for many years that the Russian military beamed electromagnetic radiation into the American embassy in Moscow, seemingly to test its effect in a 'live' setting. Many embassy staff became ill and several died of cancer.

Military research into the uses of EMR show that certain frequencies elicit specific neurological effects. For example, EMR of a particular frequency can cause a person to hear voices by stimulating his auditory nerves – at a distance. If he does not know that an encoded EMR beam is being directed at him, the victim may think he is hallucinating or receiving messages from a supernatural source. Other frequencies cause the victim to experience extreme fear or intense irritability. Weapons based on these principles would be very effective on the battlefield. They could also be used in a civilian setting for crowd control or to incite an angry mob to behave in a particular way.

The Word of God describes the wicked

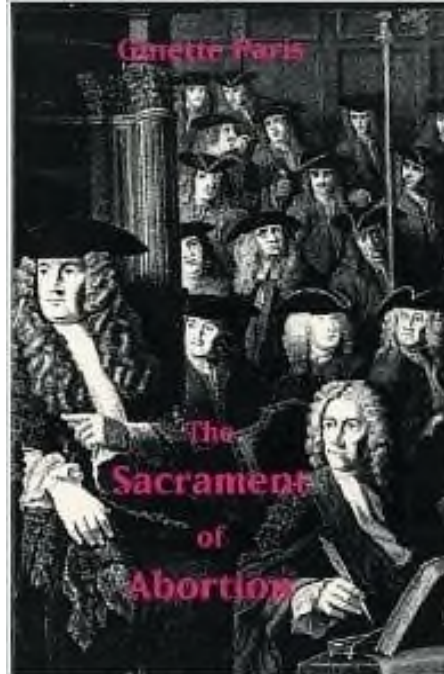
The Enemy is exactly that – the **enemy**! He is also the Adversary and the great Deceiver. Those who serve and follow him are deeply imbued with the same destructive attributes. He is a Liar and a Murderer, and so too are his followers. We forget this at our peril.

The masterminds behind the New World Order are generational Luciferians. They despise Christianity and Judeo-Christian values. For them a “new” world order is one where the beliefs and values of ancient Babylon completely dominate and control all aspects of human activity. Since they place great stock in symbols and names, they will often mark their handiwork with something that proclaims their secret affiliation. We can see this in their 5G program, which obviously plays an important role in their plan to create a totalitarian system of control.

The antenna that will feature most prominently in the roll-out of 5G is one made by a company called Artemis:



In Greek mythology, Artemis was a goddess and twin sister of Apollo. The Romans knew her as Diana the Huntress. We have already come across this figure in our paper on abortion and the goddess (#144).



A well-known feminist academic, professor Ginette Paris, published a book in 1992 – ***The Sacrament of Abortion*** – which told the world the true meaning of Artemis for those who are bringing in the New World Order. Her book was so controversial, so patently Luciferian, that it was later reissued under a new title, ***The Psychology of Abortion***, in 2007. In her introduction she says: “Judeo-Christian values, which may have seemed necessary, perhaps even redemptive, some 2,000 years ago, now appear more and more irresponsible, and I will try to show how they are infinitely more cruel than abortion.”

We can see here, not just a rejection of Biblical truth, but a portrayal of Christianity as something dangerous, a movement whose time has passed and whose continued existence will no longer be tolerated.

The following quotations from her book give a glimpse into the dark pagan mindset behind the New World Order. They also reveal its startling belief that the murder of children is somehow necessary for the health and well-being of the Cosmos:

"I have drawn inspiration throughout this book from a guiding image, the Artemis of Greek mythology (known to the Romans as Diana, the Huntress). She is an untamed Goddess..." (p.1)

..the ancient Goddess Artemis invites us to imagine a new allocation of life and death powers between men and women..." (p.26-27)

Artemis had a reputation for liking bloody sacrifices, including human ones, from the earliest recorded religious history of Greece, a practice that has given paganism such a bad name... abortion is a kind of sacrifice..." (p.34)

"She (Artemis) is a pagan Goddess, and yet she is the personification of absolute values, of purity at any price, a quality that leads inevitably to martyrdom." (p.43)

"Our culture needs new rituals as well as laws to restore to abortion its sacred dimension, which is both terrible and necessary." (p.92)

"Abortion as a sacrifice to Artemis. Abortion as a sacrament – for the gift of life to remain pure." (p.107)

It is unusual to find a collection of quotations by a single author which so perfectly express the depth of evil behind the New World Order, its psychopathic disregard for human life, or its wholesale commitment to Satan's plan for mankind.

Since Artemis is the goddess of human sacrifice, we can see why the Illuminati would want to associate her name with 5G.

The same company has also chosen the infamous yoni symbol as its logo. There is a dark irony in its choice of a fertility symbol for a technology that is secretly intended to reduce fertility.

It is just as the Word of God foretold:

**"For among my people are found wicked men: they lay wait,
as he that setteth snares; they set a trap,
they catch men." (Jeremiah 5:26)**

**"Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and
their soul delighteth in their abominations."
(Isaiah 66:3)**

The Illuminati and their acolytes are very busy indeed, setting snares, lying in wait, trapping men, and delighting in their abominations. As the Bible says, they have chosen their own ways and rejected those of God.

The Bible also points to the existence of organized evil, of treachery hatched within a family or group of families (The word “houses” in Jeremiah 5:27 refers to family dynasties, not their habitations):

**“As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit:
therefore they are become great, and waxen rich.”
(Jeremiah 5:27)**

**“And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue
of them that remain of this evil family...”
(Jeremiah 8:3)**

The children of God should not fear the children of wickedness. For all their cleverness and their technology, for all their vast wealth, supposed knowledge and intellectual superiority, they are heading toward judgment and wholesale destruction:

**“...they have none understanding: they are wise to do evil,
but to do good they have no knowledge.”
(Jeremiah 4:22)**

They live by celebrating death and will reap to the full the dark harvest they have sown.

They are absolutely convinced that victory is within their grasp, but the LORD will send His Son at a time of His choosing. What a wonderful day that will be! Christ will utterly destroy this wicked cabal and the countless millions who have scorned the gospel message and chosen instead the path of Babylon.

We would note, in closing, that Isaiah referred to the work of destruction that Christ will accomplish. His choice of words is intriguing:

**“And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering
cast over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations.”
(Isaiah 25:7)**

While this very likely relates to the all-embracing web of darkness and deceit that Satan has cast over the entire earth, it may also refer in a wider sense to the huge electronic array that the Enemy is building to control the minds of men.

Jeremy James
Ireland
December 14, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

Independent Scientific Studies which Show that Prolonged Exposure to Electromagnetic Radiation Can Cause Serious Health Effects

Note: The same paper may appear under more than one heading.

EMR breaks DNA strands

1. Glaser ZR, PhD. 1971 Naval Medical Research Institute Research Report, June 1971. Bibliography of Reported Biological Phenomena ("Effects") and Clinical Manifestations Attributed to Microwave and Radio-Frequency Radiation. Report No. 2 Revised
2. Goldsmith JR. 1997 Epidemiologic evidence relevant to radar (microwave) effects. *Environ Health Perspect* 105(Suppl 6):1579-1587.
3. Yakymenko I, Sidorik EP, Tsybulin AS. 1999 [Metabolic changes in cells under electromagnetic radiation of mobile communication systems]. *Ukr Biokhim Zh* (1999), 2011 Mar-Apr:20-28.
4. Aitken RJ, De Iuliis GN. 2007 Origins and consequences of DNA damage in male germ cells. *Reprod Biomed Online* 14:727-733.
5. Hardell, L., Sage, C. 2008. Biological effects from electromagnetic field exposure and public exposure standards. *Biomed. Pharmacother.* 62, 104-109.
6. Hazout A, Menezo Y, Madelenat P, Yazbeck C, Selva J, Cohen-Bacrie P. 2008 [Causes and clinical implications of sperm DNA damages]. *Gynecol Obstet Fertil* ;36:1109-1117.
7. Phillips JL, Singh NP, Lai H. 2009 Electromagnetic fields and DNA damage. *Pathophysiology* 16:79-88.
8. Ruediger HW. 2009 Genotoxic effects of radiofrequency electromagnetic fields. *Pathophysiology.* 16:89-102.
9. Makker K, Varghese A, Desai NR, Mouradi R, Agarwal A. 2009 Cell phones: modern man's nemesis? *Reprod Biomed Online* 18:148-157.
10. Yakymenko I, Sidorik E. 2010 Risks of carcinogenesis from electromagnetic radiation and mobile telephony devices. *Exp Oncol* 32:729-736.
11. Yakymenko I, Sidorik EP, Tsybulin AS. 2011 [Metabolic changes in cells under electromagnetic radiation of mobile communication systems]. *Ukr Biokhim Zh* (1999). 2011 Mar-Apr;83(2):20-28.
12. Gye MC, Park CJ. 2012 Effect of electromagnetic field exposure on the reproductive system. *Clin Exp Reprod Med* 39:1-9.
13. Pall, ML. 2013. Electromagnetic fields act via activation of voltage-gated calcium channels to produce beneficial or adverse effects. *J Cell Mol Med* 17:958-965. doi: 10.1111/jcmm.12088.
14. Pall, M. L. 2015 Scientific evidence contradicts findings and assumptions of Canadian Safety Panel 6: microwaves act through voltage-gated calcium channel activation to induce biological impacts at non-thermal levels, supporting a paradigm shift for microwave/lower frequency electromagnetic field action. *Rev. Environ. Health* 3, 99-116. doi: 10.1515/reveh-2015-0001.

15. Houston BJ, Nixon B, King BV, De Iuliis GN, Aitken RJ. 2016 The effects of radiofrequency electromagnetic radiation on sperm function. *Reproduction* 152:R263-R276.
16. Batista Napotnik T, Rebersek M, Vernier PT, Mali B, Miklavcic D. 2016 Effects of high voltage nanosecond electric pulses on eukaryotic cells (in vitro): A systematic review. *Bioelectrochemistry*. 2016 Aug;110:1-12. doi: 10.1016/j.bioelechem.2016.02.011.
17. Asghari A, Khaki AA, Rajabzadeh A, Khaki A. 2016 A review on Electromagnetic fields (EMFs) and the reproductive system. *Electron Physician*. 2016 Jul 25;8(7):2655-2662. doi: 10.19082/2655.
18. Pall ML. 2018 How cancer can be caused by microwave frequency electromagnetic field (EMF) exposures: EMF activation of voltage-gated calcium channels (VGCCs) can cause cancer including tumor promotion, tissue invasion and metastasis via 15 mechanisms. Chapter 7 in *Mobile Communications and Public Health*, Marko Markov, Ed., CRC press, pp 167-188.
19. Pall ML. 2018 Wi-Fi is an important threat to human health. *Environ Res* 164:404-416.

EMR reduces fertility

20. Glaser ZR, PhD. 1971 Naval Medical Research Institute Research Report, June 1971. Bibliography of Reported Biological Phenomena ("Effects") and Clinical Manifestations Attributed to Microwave and Radio-Frequency Radiation. Report No. 2 Revised
21. Tolgskaya MS, Gordon ZV. 1973. Pathological Effects of Radio Waves, Translated from Russian by B Haigh. Consultants Bureau, New York/London, 146 pages.
22. Goldsmith JR. 1997 Epidemiological evidence relevant to radar (microwave) effects. *Environ Health Perspect* 105(Suppl 6):1579-1587.
23. Aitken RJ, De Iuliis GN. 2007 Origins and consequences of DNA damage in male germ cells. *Reprod Biomed Online* 14:727-733.
24. Hazout A, Menezo Y, Madelenat P, Yazbeck C, Selva J, Cohen-Bacrie P. 2008 [Causes and clinical implications of sperm DNA damages]. *Gynecol Obstet Fertil* ;36:1109-1117.
25. Makker K, Varghese A, Desai NR, Mouradi R, Agarwal A. 2009 Cell phones: modern man's nemesis? *Reprod Biomed Online* 18:148-157.
26. Kang N, Shang XJ, Huang YF. 2010 [Impact of cell phone radiation on male reproduction]. *Zhonghua Nan Ke Xue* 16:1027-1030.
27. Gye MC, Park CJ. 2012 Effect of electromagnetic field exposure on the reproductive system. *Clin Exp Reprod Med* 39:1-9.
28. La Vignera S, Condorelli RA, Vicari E, D'Agata R, Calogero AE. 2012 Effects of the exposure to mobile phones on male reproduction: a review of the literature. *J Androl* 33:350-356.
29. Carpenter DO. 2013 Human disease resulting from exposure to electromagnetic fields. *Rev Environ Health* 2013;28:159-172.
30. Nazlroglu M, Yuksel M, Kose SA, Ozkaya MO. 2013 Recent reports of Wi-Fi and mobile phone-induced radiation on oxidative stress and reproductive signaling pathways in females and males. *J Membr Biol* 246:869-875.
31. Adams JA, Galloway TS, Mondal D, Esteves SC, Mathews F. 2014 Effect of mobile telephones on sperm quality: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Environ Int* 70:106-112.

32. Liu K, Li Y, Zhang G, Liu J, Cao J, Ao L, Zhang S. 2014 Association between mobile phone use and semen quality: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Andrology* 2:491-501.
33. K Sri N. 2015 Mobile phone radiation: physiological & pathophysiological considerations. *Indian J Physiol Pharmacol* 59:125-135.
34. Houston BJ, Nixon B, King BV, De Iuliis GN, Aitken RJ. 2016 The effects of radiofrequency electromagnetic radiation on sperm function. *Reproduction* 152:R263-R276.
35. Pall ML. 2018 Wi-Fi is an important threat to human health. *Environ Res* 164:404-416.

EMR causes neurological effects

36. Marha K. 1966 Biological Effects of High-Frequency Electromagnetic Fields (Translation). ATD Report 66-92. July 13, 1966 (ATD Work Assignment No. 78, Task 11).
37. Glaser ZR, PhD. 1971 Naval Medical Research Institute Research Report, June 1971. Bibliography of Reported Biological Phenomena ("Effects") and Clinical Manifestations Attributed to Microwave and Radio-Frequency Radiation. Report No. 2 Revised
38. Tolgskaya MS, Gordon ZV. 1973. Pathological Effects of Radio Waves, Translated from Russian by Haigh. Consultants Bureau, New York/London, 146 pages.
39. Bise W. 1978 Low power radio-frequency and microwave effects on human electroencephalogram and behavior. *Physiol Chem Phys* 10:387-398.
40. Raines, J. K. 1981. Electromagnetic Field Interactions with the Human Body: Observed Effects and Theories. Greenbelt, Maryland: National Aeronautics and Space Administration 1981; 116 p.
41. Frey AH. 1993 Electromagnetic field interactions with biological systems. *FASEB J* 7:272-281.
42. Lai H. 1994 Neurological effects of radiofrequency electromagnetic radiation. In: *Advances in Electromagnetic Fields in Living Systems*, Vol. 1, J.C. Lin, Ed., Plenum Press, New York, pp. 2788.
43. Grigoriev IuG. 1996 [Role of modulation in biological effects of electromagnetic radiation]. *Radiats Biol Radioecol* 36:659-670.
44. Lai, H 1998 Neurological effects of radiofrequency electromagnetic radiation http://www.mapcruzin.com/radiofrequency/henry_lai2.htm.
45. Aitken RJ, De Iuliis GN. 2007 Origins and consequences of DNA damage in male germ cells. *Reprod Biomed Online* 14:727-733.
46. Hardell, L., Sage, C. 2008. Biological effects from electromagnetic field exposure and public exposure standards. *Biomed. Pharmacother.* 62, 104-109.
47. Makker K, Varghese A, Desai NR, Mouradi R, Agarwal A. 2009 Cell phones: modern man's nemesis? *Reprod Biomed Online* 18:148-157.
48. Khurana VG, Hardell L, Everaert J, Bortkiewicz A, Carlberg M, Ahonen M. 2010 Epidemiological evidence for a health risk from mobile phone base stations. *Int J Occup Environ Health* 16:263-267.
49. Levitt, B. B., Lai, H. 2010. Biological effects from exposure to electromagnetic radiation emitted by cell tower base stations and other antenna arrays. *Environ. Rev.* 18, 369-395 <http://369-395.doi.org/10.1139/A10-018>
50. Carpenter DO. 2013 Human disease resulting from exposure to electromagnetic fields. *Rev Environ Health* 2013;28:159-172.

51. Politsanski P, Bortkiewicz A, Zmyslony M. 2016 [Effects of radio- and microwaves emitted by wireless communication devices on the functions of the nervous system selected elements]. *Med Pr* 67:411-421.
52. Pall ML. 2016 Microwave frequency electromagnetic fields (EMFs) produce widespread neuropsychiatric effects including depression. *J Chem Neuroanat* 75(Pt B):43-51. doi: 10.1016/j.jchemneu.2015.08.001.
53. Hecht, Karl. 2016 Health Implications of Long-Term Exposures to Electrosmog. Brochure 6 of A Brochure Series of the Competence Initiative for the Protection of Humanity, the Environment and Democracy
54. Sangun O, Dundar B, Comlekci S, Buyukgebiz A. 2016 The Effects of Electromagnetic Field on the Endocrine System in Children and Adolescents. *Pediatr Endocrinol Rev* 13:531-545.
55. Belyaev I, Dean A, Eger H, Hubmann G, Jandrisovits R, Kern M, Kundi M, Moshhammer H, Lercher P, Muller K, Oberfeld G, Ohnsorge P, Pelzmann P, Scheingraber C, Thill R. 2016 EUROPAEM EMF Guideline 2016 for the prevention, diagnosis and treatment of EMF-related health problems and illnesses. *Rev Environ Health* DOI 10.1515/reveh-2016-0011.
56. Zhang J, Sumich A, Wang GY. 2017 Acute effects of radiofrequency electromagnetic field emitted by mobile phone on brain function. *Bioelectromagnetics* 38:329-338. doi: 10.1002/bem.22052.
57. Lai H. 2018. A Summary of Recent Literature (2007–2017) on Neurological Effects of Radio Frequency Radiation. Chapter 8 in *Mobile Communications and Public Health*, Marko Markov, Ed., CRC press, pp 189-224.
58. Pall ML. 2018 Wi-Fi is an important threat to human health. *Environ Res* 164:404-416.

EMR increases programmed cell death

59. Glaser ZR, PhD. 1971 Naval Medical Research Institute Research Report, June 1971. Bibliography of Reported Biological Phenomena ("Effects") and Clinical Manifestations Attributed to Microwave and Radio-Frequency Radiation. Report No. 2 Revised
60. Tolgskaya MS, Gordon ZV. 1973. Pathological Effects of Radio Waves, Translated from Russian by B Haigh. Consultants Bureau, New York/London, 146 pages.
61. Raines, J. K. 1981. Electromagnetic Field Interactions with the Human Body: Observed Effects and Theories. Greenbelt, Maryland: National Aeronautics and Space Administration 1981; 116 p.
62. Hardell L, Sage C. 2008. Biological effects from electromagnetic field exposure and public exposure standards. *Biomed. Pharmacother.* 62:104-109. doi: 10.1016/j.biopha.2007.12.004.
63. Makker K, Varghese A, Desai NR, Mouradi R, Agarwal A. 2009 Cell phones: modern man's nemesis? *Reprod Biomed Online* 18:148-157.
64. Levitt, B. B., Lai, H. 2010. Biological effects from exposure to electromagnetic radiation emitted by cell tower base stations and other antenna arrays. *Environ. Rev.* 18, 369-395 <http://369-395.doi.org/10.1139/A10-018>
65. Yakymenko I, Sidorik E. 2010 Risks of carcinogenesis from electromagnetic radiation and mobile telephony devices. *Exp Oncol* 32:729-736.
66. Yakimenko IL, Sidorik EP, Tsybulin AS. 2011 [Metabolic changes in cells under electromagnetic radiation of mobile communication systems]. *Ukr Biokhim Zh* (1999). 2011 Mar-Apr;83(2):20-28.

67. Pall, ML. 2013. Electromagnetic fields act via activation of voltage-gated calcium channels to produce beneficial or adverse effects. *J Cell Mol Med* 17:958-965. doi: 10.1111/jcmm.12088.
68. Pall ML. 2016 Microwave frequency electromagnetic fields (EMFs) produce widespread neuropsychiatric effects including depression. *J Chem Neuroanat* 75(Pt B):43-51. doi: 10.1016/j.jchemneu.2015.08.001.
69. Batista Napotnik T, Rebersek M, Vernier PT, Mali B, Miklavcic D. 2016 Effects of high voltage nanosecond electric pulses on eukaryotic cells (in vitro): A systematic review. *Bioelectrochemistry*. 2016 Aug;110:1-12. doi: 10.1016/j.bioelechem.2016.02.011.
70. Asghari A, Khaki AA, Rajabzadeh A, Khaki A. 2016 A review on Electromagnetic fields (EMFs) and the reproductive system. *Electron Physician*. 2016 Jul 25;8(7):2655-2662. doi: 10.19082/2655.
71. Pall ML. 2018 Wi-Fi is an important threat to human health. *Environ Res* 164:404-416.

EMR increases oxidative stress

72. Raines, J. K. 1981. *Electromagnetic Field Interactions with the Human Body: Observed Effects and Theories*. Greenbelt, Maryland: National Aeronautics and Space Administration 1981; 116 p.
73. Hardell, L., Sage, C. 2008. Biological effects from electromagnetic field exposure and public exposure standards. *Biomed. Pharmacother*. 62, 104-109.
74. Hazout A, Menezo Y, Madelenat P, Yazbeck C, Selva J, Cohen-Bacrie P. 2008 [Causes and clinical implications of sperm DNA damages]. *Gynecol Obstet Fertil* ;36:1109-1117
75. Makker K, Varghese A, Desai NR, Mouradi R, Agarwal A. 2009 Cell phones: modern man's nemesis? *Reprod Biomed Online* 18:148-157.
76. Desai NR, Kesari KK, Agarwal A. 2009 Pathophysiology of cell phone radiation: oxidative stress and carcinogenesis with focus on the male reproductive system. *Reproduct Biol Endocrinol* 7:114.
77. Yakymenko I, Sidorik E. 2010 Risks of carcinogenesis from electromagnetic radiation and mobile telephony devices. *Exp Oncol* 32:729-736.
78. Yakymenko I, Sidorik EP, Tsybulin AS. 2011 [Metabolic changes in cells under electromagnetic radiation of mobile communication systems]. *Ukr Biokhim Zh* (1999). 2011 Mar-Apr;83(2):20-28.
79. Consales, C., Merla, C., Marino, C., et al. 2012. Electromagnetic fields, oxidative stress, and neurodegeneration. *Int. J. Cell Biol*. 2012: 683897.
80. LaVignera et al 2012 La Vignera S, Condorelli RA, Vicari E, D'Agata R, Calogero AE. 2012 Effects of the exposure to mobile phones on male reproduction: a review of the literature. *J Androl* 33:350-356.
81. Pall, ML. 2013. Electromagnetic fields act via activation of voltage-gated calcium channels to produce beneficial or adverse effects. *J Cell Mol Med* 17:958-965. doi: 10.1111/jcmm.12088.
82. Nazlroglu M, Yuksel M, Kose SA, Ozkaya MO. 2013 Recent reports of Wi-Fi and mobile phone-induced radiation on oxidative stress and reproductive signaling pathways in females and males. *J Membr Biol* 246:869-875.
83. Pall, M. L. 2015. Scientific evidence contradicts findings and assumptions of Canadian Safety Panel 6: microwaves act through voltage-gated calcium channel activation to induce biological impacts at non-thermal levels, supporting a paradigm shift for microwave/lower frequency electromagnetic field action. *Rev. Environ. Health* 3, 99-116.

84. Yakimenko I, Tsybulin O, Sidorik E, Henshel D, Kyrylenko O, Kysylenko S. 2015 Oxidative mechanisms of biological activity of low-intensity radiofrequency radiation. *Electromagnetic Biol Med: Early Online* 1-16. ISSN: 1536-8378.
85. Houston BJ, Nixon B, King BV, De Iuliis GN, Aitken RJ. 2016 The effects of radiofrequency electromagnetic radiation on sperm function. *Reproduction* 152:R263-R276.
86. Dasdag S, Akdag MZ. 2016 The link between radiofrequencies emitted from wireless technologies and oxidative stress. *J Chem Neuroanat* 75(Pt B):85-93.
87. Wang H, Zhang X. 2017 Magnetic fields and reactive oxygen species. *Int J Mol Sci.* 2017 Oct 18;18(10). pii: E2175. doi: 10.3390/ijms18102175.
88. Pall ML. 2018 Wi-Fi is an important threat to human health. *Environ Res* 164:404-416.

EMR affects hormone secretion

89. Glaser ZR, PhD. 1971 Naval Medical Research Institute Research Report, June 1971. Bibliography of Reported Biological Phenomena ("Effects") and Clinical Manifestations Attributed to Microwave and Radio-Frequency Radiation. Report No. 2 Revised
90. Tolgskaya MS, Gordon ZV. 1973. Pathological Effects of Radio Waves, Translated from Russian by B Haigh. Consultants Bureau, New York/London, 146 pages.
91. Raines, J. K. 1981. Electromagnetic Field Interactions with the Human Body: Observed Effects and Theories. Greenbelt, Maryland: National Aeronautics and Space Administration 1981; 116 p.
92. Hardell, L., Sage, C. 2008. Biological effects from electromagnetic field exposure and public exposure standards. *Biomed. Pharmacother.* 62, 104-109.
93. Makker K, Varghese A, Desai NR, Mouradi R, Agarwal A. 2009 Cell phones: modern man's nemesis? *Reprod Biomed Online* 18:148-157.
94. Gye MC, Park CJ. 2012 Effect of electromagnetic field exposure on the reproductive system. *Clin Exp Reprod Med* 39:1-9.
95. Pall, M. L. 2015. Scientific evidence contradicts findings and assumptions of Canadian Safety Panel 6: microwaves act through voltage-gated calcium channel activation to induce biological impacts at non-thermal levels, supporting a paradigm shift for microwave/lower frequency electromagnetic field action. *Rev. Environ. Health* 3, 99-116.
96. Sangun O, Dundar B, Comlekci S, Buyukgebiz A. 2016 The Effects of Electromagnetic Field on the Endocrine System in Children and Adolescents. *Pediatr Endocrinol Rev* 13:531-545.
97. Hecht, Karl. 2016 Health Implications of Long-Term Exposures to Electrosmog. Brochure 6 of A Brochure Series of the Competence Initiative for the Protection of Humanity, the Environment and Democracy
98. Asghari A, Khaki AA, Rajabzadeh A, Khaki A. 2016 A review on Electromagnetic fields (EMFs) and the reproductive system. *Electron Physician.* 2016 Jul 25;8(7):2655-2662. doi: 10.19082/2655.
99. Pall ML. 2018 Wi-Fi is an important threat to human health. *Environ Res* 164:404-416.

EMR fundamentally affects individual cells

100. Adey WR. 1988 Cell membranes: the electromagnetic environment and cancer promotion. *Neurochem Res.*13:671-677.
101. Walleczek, J. 1992. Electromagnetic field effects on cells of the immune system: the role of calcium signaling. *FASEB J.* 6, 3177-3185.
102. Adey, WR. 1993 Biological effects of electromagnetic fields. *J Cell Biochem* 51:410-416.

103. Frey AH. 1993 Electromagnetic field interactions with biological systems. *FASEB J* 7:272-281.
104. Yakimenko IL, Sidorik EP, Tsybulin AS. 1999 [Metabolic changes in cells under electromagnetic radiation of mobile communication systems]. *Ukr Biokhim Zh* (1999), 2011 Mar-Apr:20-28.
105. Gye MC, Park CJ. 2012 Effect of electromagnetic field exposure on the reproductive system. *Clin Exp Reprod Med* 39:1-9. <http://doi.org/10.5653/cerm.2012.39.1.1>
106. Pall, ML. 2013. Electromagnetic fields act via activation of voltage-gated calcium channels to produce beneficial or adverse effects. *J Cell Mol Med* 17:958-965. doi: 10.1111/jcmm.12088.
107. Pall ML. 2014 Electromagnetic field activation of voltage-gated calcium channels: role in therapeutic effects. *Electromagn Biol Med*. 2014 Apr 8 doi: 10.3109/15368378.2014.906447.
108. Pall ML. 2015a How to approach the challenge of minimizing non-thermal health effects of microwave radiation from electrical devices. *International Journal of Innovative Research in Engineering & Management (IJIREM)* ISSN: 2350-0557, Volume-2, Issue -5, September 2015; 71-76.
109. Pall, M. L. 2015 Scientific evidence contradicts findings and assumptions of Canadian Safety Panel 6: microwaves act through voltage-gated calcium channel activation to induce biological impacts at non-thermal levels, supporting a paradigm shift for microwave/lower frequency electromagnetic field action. *Rev. Environ. Health* 3, 99-116. doi: 10.1515/reveh-2015-0001.
110. Pall ML. 2016 Electromagnetic fields act similarly in plants as in animals: Probable activation of calcium channels via their voltage sensor. *Curr Chem Biol* 10: 74-82.
111. Pall ML. 2016 Microwave frequency electromagnetic fields (EMFs) produce widespread neuropsychiatric effects including depression. *J Chem Neuroanat* 75(Pt B):43-51. doi: 10.1016/j.jchemneu.2015.08.001.
112. Batista Napotnik T, Rebersek M, Vernier PT, Mali B, Miklavcic D. 2016 Effects of high voltage nanosecond electric pulses on eukaryotic cells (in vitro): A systematic review. *Bioelectrochemistry*. 2016 Aug;110:1-12. doi: 10.1016/j.bioelechem.2016.02.011.
113. Asghari A, Khaki AA, Rajabzadeh A, Khaki A. 2016 A review on Electromagnetic fields (EMFs) and the reproductive system. *Electron Physician*. 2016 Jul 25;8(7):2655-2662. doi: 10.19082/2655.

EMR greatly increases the risk of cancer

114. Dwyer, M. J., Leeper, D. B. 1978 A Current Literature Report on the Carcinogenic Properties of Ionizing and Nonionizing Radiation. DHEW Publication (NIOSH) 78-134, March 1978.
115. Marino AA, Morris DH. 1985 Chronic electromagnetic stressors in the environment. A risk factor in human cancer. *J environ sci health C3*:189-219.
116. Adey WR. 1988 Cell membranes: the electromagnetic environment and cancer promotion. *Neurochem Res*.13:671-677.
117. Adey WR. 1990 Joint actions of environmental nonionizing electromagnetic fields and chemical pollution in cancer promotion. *Environ Health Perspect* 86:297-305.
118. Frey AH. 1993 Electromagnetic field interactions with biological systems. *FASEB J* 7:272281.
119. Goldsmith JR. 1995 Epidemiological evidence of radiofrequency radiation (microwave) effects on health in military, broadcasting and occupational settings. *Int J Occup Environ Health* 1:47-57.

120. Goldsmith JR. 1997 Epidemiologic evidence relevant to radar (microwave) effects. *Env Health Perspect* 105(Suppl 6):1579-1587.
121. Kundi M, Kild K, Hardell L, Mattsson M. 2004 Mobile telephones and cancer – a review of the epidemiological evidence. *J Toxicol Env Health, Part B* 7:351-384.
122. Kundi M. 2004 Mobile phone use and cancer. *Occup Env Med* 61:560-570.
123. Behari J, Paulraj R. 2007 Biomarkers of induced electromagnetic field and cancer. *Indian J Exp Biol* 45:77-85.
124. Hardell L, Carlberg M, Soderqvist F, Hansson Mild K. 2008 Meta-analysis of long-term mobile phone use and the association with brain tumors. *Int J Oncol* 32:1097-1103.
125. Khurana VG, Teo C, Kundi M, Hardell L, Carlberg M. 2009 Cell phones and brain tumors: a review including the long-term epidemiologic data. *Surg Neurol* 72:205-214.
126. Desai NR, Kesari KK, Agarwal A. 2009 Pathophysiology of cell phone radiation: oxidative stress and carcinogenesis with focus on the male reproductive system. *Reproduct Biol Endocrinol* 7:114.
127. Davanipour Z, Sobel E. 2009 Long-term exposure to magnetic fields and the risks of Alzheimer's disease and breast cancer: Further biological research. *Pathophysiology* 16:149-156.
128. Yakymenko I, Sidorik E. 2010 Risks of carcinogenesis from electromagnetic radiation and mobile telephony devices. *Exp Oncol* 32:729-736.
129. Giuliani L, Soffriti M (Eds). 2010 Non-thermal Effects and Mechanisms of Interaction between Electromagnetic Fields and Living Matter, Ramazzini Institute Eur. J. Oncol. Library Volume 5, National Institute for the Study and Control of Cancer and Environmental Diseases "Bernardino Ramazzini" Bologna, Italy 2010, 400 page monograph.
130. Khurana, V. G., Hardell, L., Everaert, J., Bortkiewicz, A., Carlberg, M., Ahonen, M. 2010 Epidemiological evidence for a health risk from mobile phone base stations. *Int. J. Occup. Environ. Health* 16, 263-267.
131. Carpenter DO. 2010 Electromagnetic fields and cancer: the cost of doing nothing. *Rev Environ Health* 25:75-80.
132. Yakymenko, I., Sidorik, E., Kyrlyenko, S., Chekhun, V. 2011. Long-term exposure to microwave radiation provokes cancer growth: evidences from radars and mobile communication systems. *Exp. Oncol.* 33(2), 62-70.
133. Bioinitiative Working Group, David Carpenter and Cindy Sage (eds). 2012 Bioinitiative 2012: A rationale for biologically-based exposure standards for electromagnetic radiation. <http://www.bioinitiative.org/participants/why-we-care/>
134. Ledoigt G, Belpomme D. 2013 Cancer induction molecular pathways and HF-EMF irradiation. *Adv Biol Chem* 3:177-186.
135. Hardell L, Carlberg M. 2013 Using the Hill viewpoints from 1965 for evaluating strengths of evidence of the risk for brain tumors associated with use of mobile and cordless phones. *Rev Environ Health* 28:97-106. doi: 10.1515/reveh-2013-0006.
136. Hardell L, Carlberg M, Hansson Mild K. 2013 Use of mobile phones and cordless phones is associated with increased risk for glioma and acoustic neuroma. *Pathophysiology* 2013;20(2):85110.
137. Davis DL, Kesari S, Soskolne CL, Miller AB, Stein Y. 2013 Swedish review strengthens grounds for concluding that radiation from cellular and cordless phones is a probable human carcinogen. *Pathophysiology* 20:123-129.

138. Morgan LL, Miller AB, Sasco A, Davis DL. 2015 Mobile phone radiation causes brain tumors and should be classified as a probable human carcinogen (2A). *Int J Oncol* 46(5): 1865-1871.
139. Mahdavi M, Yekta R, Tackallou SH. 2015 Positive correlation between ELF and RF electromagnetic fields on cancer risk. *J Paramed Sci* 6(3), ISSN 2008-4978.
140. Carlberg M, Hardell L. 2017 Evaluation of Mobile Phone and Cordless Phone Use and Glioma Risk Using the Bradford Hill Viewpoints from 1965 on Association or Causation. *BioMed Res Int* 2017, Article ID 9218486.
141. Bortkiewicz A, Gadzicka E, Szymczak W. 2017 Mobile phone use and risk for intracranial tumors and salivary gland tumors - A meta-analysis. *Int J Occup Med Environ Health* 30:27-43.
142. Bielsa-Fernandez P, Rodriguez-Martin B. 2017 [Association between radiation from mobile phones and tumour risk in adults]. *Gac Sanit.* 2017 Apr 12. pii: S0213-9111(17)30083-3. doi: 10.1016/j.gaceta.2016.10.014. [Epub ahead of print]
143. Alegria-Loyola MA, Galnares-Olalde JA, Mercado M. 2017 [Tumors of the central nervous system]. *Rev Med Inst Mex Seguro Soc* 55:330-334.
144. Prasad M, Kathuria P, Nair P, Kumar A, Prasad K. 2017 Mobile phone use and risk of brain tumours: a systematic review of association between study quality, source of funding, and research outcomes. *Neurol Sci.* 2017 Feb 17. doi: 10.1007/s10072-017-2850-8. [Epub ahead of print].
145. Miller A. 2017 References on cell phone radiation and cancer.
146. Hardell L. 2017 World Health Organization, radiofrequency radiation and health – a hard nut to crack (Review). *Int J Oncol* 51:405-413.
147. Pall ML. 2018 How cancer can be caused by microwave frequency electromagnetic field (EMF) exposures: EMF activation of voltage-gated calcium channels (VGCCs) can cause cancer including tumor promotion, tissue invasion and metastasis via 15 mechanisms. Chapter 7 in: *Mobile Communications and Public Health*, Marko Markov, Ed., CRC Press, pp 167-188.

Why 5G will be even more dangerous than 4G due to increased pulsation

148. Osipov YuA, 1965 [Labor hygiene and the effect of radiofrequency electromagnetic fields on workers]. Leningrad Meditsina Publishing House, 220 pp.
149. Pollack H, Healer J. 1967 Review of Information on Hazards to Personnel from High-Frequency Electromagnetic Radiation. Institute for Defense Analyses; Research and Engineering Support Division. IDA/HQ 67-6211, Series B, May 1967.
150. Creighton MO, Larsen LE, Stewart-DeHaan PJ, Jacobi JH, Sanwal M, Baskerville JC, Bassen HE, Brown DO, Trevithick JR. 1987 In vitro studies of microwave-induced cataract. II. Comparison of damage observed for continuous wave and pulsed microwaves. *Exp Eye Res* 45:357-373.
151. Grigoriev IuG. 1996 [Role of modulation in biological effects of electromagnetic radiation]. *Radiats Biol Radioecol* 36:659-670.
152. Belyaev I. 2005 Non-thermal biological effects of microwaves. *Microwave Rev* 11:13-29.
153. Belyaev I. 2005 Non-thermal biological effects of microwaves: current knowledge, further perspective and urgent needs. *Electromagn Biol Med* 24(3):375-403.
154. Markov MS. 2007 Pulsed electromagnetic field therapy: History, state of the art and future. *The Environmentalist* 27:465-475.
155. Van Boxem K, Huntoon M, Van Zundert J, Patijn J, van Kleef M, Joosten EA. 2014 Pulsed radiofrequency: a review of the basic science as applied to the pathophysiology of radicular pain: a call for clinical translation. *Reg Anesth Pain Med.* 2014 Mar-Apr;39(2):149-59.

156. Belyaev, I. 2015. Biophysical mechanisms for nonthermal microwave effects. In: Electromagnetic Fields in Biology and Medicine, Marko S. Markov, ed, CRC Press, New York, pp 49-67.
157. Pall, M. L. 2015 Scientific evidence contradicts findings and assumptions of Canadian Safety Panel 6: microwaves act through voltage-gated calcium channel activation to induce biological impacts at non-thermal levels, supporting a paradigm shift for microwave/lower frequency electromagnetic field action. *Rev. Environ. Health* 3, 99-116. doi: 10.1515/reveh-2015-0001.
158. Panagopoulos DJ, Johansson O, Carlo GL. 2015 Real versus simulated mobile phone exposures in experimental studies. *BioMed. Res. Int.* 2015, article ID 607053, 8 pages. doi: 10.1155/2015/607053.
159. Batista Napotnik T, Rebersek M, Vernier PT, Mali B, Miklavcic D. 2016 Effects of high voltage nanosecond electric pulses on eukaryotic cells (in vitro): A systematic review. *Bioelectrochemistry*.

Who will the Public Blame when the World Financial Crisis Strikes?

by Jeremy James



We have been predicting for several years that the Illuminati have planned a major crisis in the world financial system in order to concentrate more power in the hands of the Elite. This will not be a straightforward market crash (or ‘correction’) akin to those of 2000 and 2008, where cyclical factors were exploited by those with inside knowledge to make windfall profits. This one will be different, unlike any we have seen before. It will even exceed the crash of 1929, which was deliberately engineered by the international banking cartel in order to create the conditions needed to start another world war. Which it duly did.

The Planned Collapse of the International Banking System

Given the preparations that have been made to date, the coming crash will strike with great force and bring down the international banking system. Anyone who has money in the system will lose most of it. The recriminations will be immense, and masses of angry people will be looking for someone to blame.

We won’t explore in this paper the kind of damage it will do. Suffice it to say that it will push huge numbers of people, especially those in the middle class, below the poverty line. International trade will contract suddenly and make it impossible for many companies to continue operating. The impact will be so great that most people, including the economic pundits on television, will have difficulty comprehending its severity and will expect it to level off after an initial wave of tumultuous events. But it won’t.

Why is this? The answer is debt, staggering levels of debt, across all developed economies. It is not just debt levels at federal and state level, but corporate debt, municipal debt, and household debt. The crash of 2008 should have seen a major correction in debt imbalances, with all the pain that goes with such a correction. The worldwide recession would have lasted ten years or more and resulted in immense suffering for many. But it was not allowed to play out naturally. Instead the international bankers decided to forestall the inevitable collapse in output by greatly increasing the money supply. They did not do this in the US only, but right across the world economy. The Federal Reserve added trillions of dollars to the national debt (It was about \$8 trillion then. It is now around \$22 trillion.) Further trillions were added in Euro, Yen, Yuan and Sterling. The entire world economy over the past ten years has been kept afloat artificially by ‘quantitative easing’ on a scale that no 19th century economist had ever imagined.



The hidden hand is much bigger than we think.

The real culprits

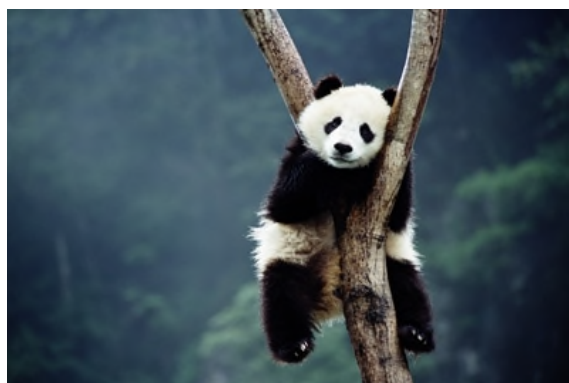
The appalling severity of the coming crash will be due entirely to this insane decision by the international bankers. The families who own the really big banks also own (or control) the central banks and the mainstream media. This is why no-one of stature – as far as the public is concerned – has been warning of the coming debacle or the grossly irresponsible policies behind it.

For the world Elite, who have been working toward this goal for a long time, the program is proceeding according to the schedule set in 1988. In addition to destroying traditional currencies and the systems built around them, thereby facilitating the introduction of a world currency, plus a world government to oversee its operation, the Elite will reap a gargantuan windfall as accrued debts – at all levels – are paid off in hard assets. Since asset prices themselves will be falling, the amount of middle-class wealth that will end up in the hands of the few is unimaginable.

The only big challenge for the Elite is ensuring that the blame falls on others, not on the central bankers. For them it is vital that the public believes the phony explanation, or set of explanatory factors, that their leaders will offer when the crisis strikes. They will want to harness all that anger and direct it to their own advantage. The public must be left with sufficient residual confidence in the ‘establishment’ to accept the solutions that the Elite will then offer – a one world currency (in electronic form) and a one world government.

Trump’s trade war with China

Some commentators on the Internet are suggesting that President Trump’s trade war with China will be allowed to escalate to the point where the Chinese retaliate in ways that threaten the stability of the dollar. In other words, Trump, a devoted servant of the New World Order cartel, is deliberately fomenting a trade war with this in view. We believe that this is exactly what is happening, but as an explanation of the coming crash and the scale of the carnage that will result, it may not go far enough.



China is not a cute and cuddly bear.

The Elite need a stronger explanation, preferably one that places the blame on ordinary people. The sense of guilt that will result can then be used to further demoralize the victim. It would be better still if the public – or a sizeable population – actually voted on a course of action which seemingly led directly to the coming collapse. It is a mark of the dark genius of the Illuminati that they have come up with, not just one such scenario, but two.

We have already drawn attention to one of these in previous papers, the latest being #173, ***The Unfolding Constitutional Crisis*** (in the US). By voting for a maverick outsider with a track record brimming with acts of bravura and egotism, the American people have stymied themselves with Donald Trump, a man whose erratic behavior can and will result in a predetermined series of ill-conceived and destructive national policy decisions.

The insane saga known as ‘Brexit’

The other instance of a popular vote leading to a potential disaster is Brexit. The proposed withdrawal of the United Kingdom from the European Union has looked like a set-up from the time it was first proposed. Prime Minister Cameron was under no pressure to do so when, in the lead-up to the General Election in 2015, he promised a referendum on EU membership. No serious politician would have made a commitment of this kind unless it had been approved by major players behind the scenes. What is more, if he had acted presumptuously, his advisers would have done everything they could after the election to defer the referendum indefinitely or to find some plausible reason to renege on the promise. Furthermore, it is inconceivable that British industry would have agreed to a referendum without a thorough analysis of the trade implications of a departure (which shows that the decision to go ahead with Brexit was taken at the highest level). Whitehall, too, would never have tolerated such a measure without at least a minimum period of consultation with the sectors most affected and publication of a White Paper (as a basis for debating a major policy decision).



The predatory Elite are difficult to see.

The decision to offer a referendum was farcical, as was the subsequent decision to go ahead with it without any preliminary research to see what its immediate impact might be.

The absurdities continued after the referendum was held when it transpired that the UK government had not given any serious thought to the prospect that the electorate might actually vote to leave the EU. They continued in this vein over the next two years as basic questions were left unanswered. In fact, for much of that time many of the basic questions weren't even asked!

So, what is really going on?

When it comes to handling international policy matters of this kind, the British have no equal. Yet we are now expected to believe that this ongoing fiasco, where the current Prime Minister, Mrs May, is left running back and forth across Europe like a startled rabbit, has arisen purely through incompetence or neglect or a mixture of both. Even experienced politicians in Westminster, who are usually able to muster one or two paternal and reassuring voices in a crisis, are strangely tongue-tied.

Such bewildering ineptitude, over so long a period, has no precedent in recent British history. Its leaders are not facing a single problem which could not have been foreseen before the referendum. So, what is really going on?

Until now it has appeared that the Elite wanted to take the UK out of Europe so that the continental members could be more readily welded into a federal union controlled from Berlin. In doing so, they would also create a further layer of chaos within the EU to add to those already undermining the independence and security of member states.

Brexit as a trigger event

Events in recent weeks, however, would suggest that Brexit may have been designed to provoke a crisis in the European banking system. London is the hub of that system and by far the dominant player in the international derivatives market. If it is as unprepared for Brexit as other sectors of the British economy seem to be, then ‘misunderstandings’ between senior banking personnel in London and their counterparts in Frankfurt, say, could have very unpleasant consequences. It would not take many mistakes of the right kind to trigger a chain of events that could spiral out of control.



If a lame duck like Deutsche Bank, for example, were exposed to a sudden reversal in the market on foot of a serious error in London, it could slide over a cliff before Berlin had time to intervene. Deutsche Bank is dangerously under-capitalized and heavily embroiled in many illegal financial activities, to the point where public confidence in its ability to continue trading in a crisis is at an all-time low. The European banking system is so closely interlinked, so seriously under-capitalised, and so heavily burdened by non-performing loans, that the ‘contagion’ that many have long predicted (and feared) will have its trigger event.

Within 4-6 weeks of a sharp contraction in the value of the Euro, other heavily indebted economies – not just the banks – would come under severe pressure. The most indebted of the major economies is Japan, with a startling debt-to-GDP ratio of 253 percent. Since it has long exhausted its monetary policy options, it would likely be the first country outside the EU to enter crisis mode. About 4-6 weeks after the Yen collapsed, the US dollar would come under intolerable strain. If, at the same time, China started to dump its stock of US Treasuries – possibly as one of its retaliatory measures in Trump’s trade war – the dollar would tumble and the stock market, and more importantly the bond market, would soon follow.

So, if such a scenario were to unfold, who would take the blame? Answer: The American electorate (for putting in Trump) and the British electorate (for approving Brexit). It would not occur to anyone to blame the real culprits, the central banking system and the secretive cartel who control it.

CONCLUSION

The Word of God warns again and again of the avarice and deviousness of these people, of their love of money (“**the root of all evil**”), of the pleasure they get from stealing from the poor and less well off, and of their ability to use “**wicked balances**” (**Micah 6:11**) to enrich themselves in trade and commerce. The Word of God also warns of the risks we take when we become financially indebted to another, especially a stranger.

Alas, the church today has wandered far from the literal truth of God’s Word. These warnings are largely forgotten and so “**the simple pass on, and are punished.**” (**Proverbs 22:3** and **27:12**)

Jeremy James
Ireland
December 16, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

Biblical Proof of a Hidden Hand and a Dark Plan

by Jeremy James



Of the various emails we receive, the most commonly expressed concern by our readers is the indifference shown by others to the New World Order and the people behind it. No matter how much evidence they present to their families, friends, and acquaintances to show that “something is seriously wrong” with the way the world is being governed, they are met with glazed looks, dismissive sighs, and impatient rebukes.

A recent comment to a YouTube video, dated 15 November 2018, would seem to sum it up:

I have a background and degree in mass media and communications, with a minor in Business Administration – emphasis on computer science. I have worked as a journalist, high school teacher, elder care advocate, case manager, web designer, and software tester. My husband, daughter, sister, parents, and public at large – have let me know they DO NOT want to know what I think and know, based on scientific study, theory, and research. I am done – period. I might discuss the cat, dog, or cooking – but religion, politics, climate change, education, health? It is not welcome, and it is even potentially dangerous to discuss with those who might fly off the handle, and blame me later – Not worth it!

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=G1-Eluat538&t=3301s>

As born-again Christians we have a duty of care to all mankind, to treat others as we would like to be treated ourselves. It is natural to want to alert others to circumstances that might affect their future. After all, it is cautionary advice that we would welcome ourselves.

We also have a further obligation to our brothers and sisters in Christ, to help them understand more fully the counsel of God. We do this, not from any superior knowledge, but from a desire to share what we have learned in our walk with God. We should already be doing this in our Bible study classes.

In light of this we would expect our brothers and sisters in Christ to respectfully consider what we have to say and weigh it accordingly. Alas, judging from the emails we receive and from many comments on the Internet, it is clear that very few Bible-believing Christians are prepared to do this. The vast majority, it would seem, are all too willing to dismiss our concerns as ‘conspiracy theories’.



Explaining this resistance

We may think that this resistance comes primarily from the conditioning and propaganda to which most of us are exposed through the media. Yes, this is a factor, but the problem goes much deeper than that.

There was a time when church-goers were frequently reminded by their preachers and pastors that Satan is a real supernatural being and that his deadly, all-consuming ambition is to subvert and destroy mankind. They were reminded over and over of his remarkable ability to find our secret weaknesses and exploit them with great cunning, luring us further and further from the path ordained for us by God. They heard time and again of the awful damage wrought by the Adversary when he induces foolish men and women to measure their lives by worldly standards and to neglect the only standard that matters.

The vast majority of professing Christians today are unable to see what the Illuminati are doing because they have long forgotten that Satan exists and that he has a plan. Their pastors and preachers, it would seem, are just as ignorant. Very few of them are warning of the works of darkness that are deeply embedded in the fabric of our society, and fewer still are instructing their flocks in true Biblical discernment.

This is why most professing Christians, including many born-again believers, have forgotten that organized evil is a reality in our world today. What is more, even among those who have not forgotten, there are few (it would seem) who appreciate how dangerous and pervasive it is, or how well it hides itself behind respectable people and seemingly well-meaning organizations.



Marxism, visible and invisible

About sixty years ago nearly everyone was aware of at least one form of organized evil that threatened society from within, the insidious, atheistic doctrine of Marxism. But this awareness virtually disappeared with the ‘fall’ of the Soviet Union. The mainstream media used this momentous event as an opportunity to claim that Marxism was a spent force and that it no longer posed a threat to Western society. Even China, they claimed, was beginning to shed its Marxist skin and embrace the western approach. We had entered a new era, one in which international co-operation would lead to greater prosperity for all and where the conditions required for an enduring world peace were finally at hand.

This false ‘new era’ syndrome, which began with the fall of the Berlin Wall in 1989, has infected the minds of the younger generation. They believe they live in a world which can only get progressively better. This comfortable perception is strongly augmented by the scented vistas that are portrayed daily in the social media.

The over-30s, on the other hand, appear to fall into two groups, those who are still employed and those who have retired. The former are too over-worked or too wracked by ambition to give any thought to the possibility that the world may be run by an ultra-wealthy consortium of Luciferian families. On the other hand, those who have retired are probably the most selfish generation in history, almost wholly given over to the pleasures that their ample savings and leisure time provide. They have no interest in having their tranquility punctuated by thoughts of bad people doing bad things.

We should hardly be surprised, therefore, that very few want to hear about the Illuminati and the coming New World Order. Our fallen nature resonates more readily with the liberalism and rebelliousness of the Elite than it does with the righteousness and obedience required of us by God.



Goals of Marxism read out in US Congress

The 45 goals of the Communist Party in the U.S. were read into the Congressional record on 10 January, 1963. They included the following, which we have sorted into groups to show how they contributed to a well-chosen set of strategic objectives:

Undermine the Family

- Discredit the family as an institution. Encourage promiscuity and easy divorce.
- Emphasize the need to raise children away from the negative influence of parents. Attribute prejudices, mental blocks and retarding of children to suppressive influence of parents.
- Break down cultural standards of morality by promoting pornography and obscenity in books, magazines, motion pictures, radio, and TV.
- Present homosexuality, degeneracy and promiscuity as “normal, natural, healthy.”

Undermine Christianity

- Infiltrate the churches and replace revealed religion with “social” religion.
- Discredit the Bible and emphasize the need for intellectual maturity which does not need a “religious crutch.”
- Eliminate prayer or any phase of religious expression in the schools on the ground that it violates the principle of “separation of church and state.”
- Eliminate all laws governing obscenity by calling them “censorship” and a violation of free speech and free press.

Undermine the Constitution

- Discredit the American Constitution by calling it inadequate, old-fashioned, out of step with modern needs, a hindrance to cooperation between nations on a worldwide basis.
- Use technical decisions of the courts to weaken basic American institutions by claiming their activities violate civil rights.
- Get control of the schools. Use them as transmission belts for socialism and current Communist propaganda. Soften the curriculum. Get control of teachers’ associations. Put the party line in textbooks.

Promote the UN and World Government

- Promote the U.N. as the only hope for mankind. If its charter is rewritten, demand that it be set up as a one-world government with its own independent armed forces.
- Grant recognition of Red China. Admission of Red China to the U.N.
- Allow all Soviet satellites individual representation in the U.N.
- Permit free trade between all nations regardless of Communist affiliation and regardless of whether or not items could be used for war.
- Extension of long-term loans to Russia and Soviet satellites. Provide American aid to all nations regardless of Communist domination.
- Internationalize the Panama Canal.

Control key professions

- Capture one or both of the political parties in the United States.
- Gain control of key positions in radio, TV, and motion pictures.
- Transfer some of the powers of arrest from the police to social agencies.
- Treat all behavioral problems as psychiatric disorders which no one but psychiatrists can understand [or treat].
- Dominate the psychiatric profession and use mental health laws as a means of gaining coercive control over those who oppose Communist goals.

How many of these have been realized? All of them, along with many similar goals not listed here! (By the way they didn't just 'internationalize' the Panama Canal, but gave it directly to the Chinese.) It takes considerable organization, funding, and clandestine activity to carry out a plan like this. It also takes direct complicity at the highest political levels. Those who think the conspirators are on the 'outside' working their way in are greatly mistaken. They have been on the 'inside' for a long time, undermining the institutions and values that hold our society together. They pretend to be your friends, but they actually despise you, your country, and your way of life. And they will continue with their nefarious schemes until they establish a New World Order, where every last vestige of living Christianity and Biblical truth has been completely annihilated.



Those who should definitely be listening

This takes us full circle to the one group that should definitely be listening, the one group that should truly care – born-again, Bible believing Christians. These are the ones who are striving to please the One True God and seek His holy will. Alas, their failure on the whole to recognize the dangers posed by the New World Order is due largely to their inability to comprehend the great hatred that Satan has for mankind, the immense control that he exercises over the wicked, and the astounding lengths he is prepared to go to usurp the place of Christ in the minds of men.

In many respects we are beating our head off a wall when we try to 'awaken' others to the lies and deceptions of the Illuminati if we are not also touching them at a deeper level. For someone who is blind, if only in part, to the existence of extreme evil in this world – and to the pall of darkness that hangs over humanity – our few morsels of truth will seem meagre indeed. Whatever evidence we are able to offer a skeptical audience will surely be dwarfed by the plain manifestations of evil that they see around them every day but choose to ignore.

If they are not already asking themselves about the origin and cause of this appalling corruption, then they are hardly likely to give ear to anything we might say.

Consider the many well-meaning individuals who sit down nightly in front of their televisions and watch a crime fiction series in which acts of cruelty and sadism are committed, often in a graphic manner. They are being entertained by these programs. This is how Satan blunts our spiritual senses, instilling in millions a strange indifference to evil, to the point where it 'entertains' them.

Sowing seeds in receptive minds

When Christ addressed a group of people who did not yet believe his message, he spoke mainly in parables. Only those who longed for truth in their hearts would understand what he was actually saying.

We are in a similar situation when we try to reveal the true story behind the New World Order. Straight assertions of fact will likely be rejected. Evidence that seems compelling to us may not find a foothold in their minds. So the best we can do is sow some seeds. This can often be done by asking some well-designed questions, the kind that capture the listener's imagination.



When I first began to discuss the New World Order with skeptical people, I found there were some questions that really got them thinking. One of these was: “Whatever happened to the families who owned the big merchant banks in the 19th century? Did they lose all their money, or are they still around today?” If they are still around, where are they? And how much richer have they become over the intervening century? Why are their names missing from the list of the 500 richest people?

Another good question, I found, was about the mechanism that supposedly explains Evolution: “If organisms evolve by accidentally acquiring a beneficial mutation and passing it on to their offspring, then why don’t deleterious mutations get passed on in the same way?” As born-again Christians, we know that the ‘science’ of Evolution is completely bogus, a cynical compilation of lies designed to ridicule creation and the Word of God. This may then lead to further discussion about the people behind these lies and what they are trying to achieve. It might even open the door to a further ‘seed’ question: “If some very wealthy, influential people are financing the lie of Evolution, then what other lies are they financing?”

The Conspiracy from a Biblical Perspective

One cannot prove a conspiracy unless one can identify the people behind it and what they are trying to achieve. If we attempted to do this on our own, using our limited skills and resources, we would not get very far – even if our skeptical audience was prepared to listen while we slowly and arduously set out the evidence. However, if our listeners are genuine Bible-believers, then we should not need to do this! The LORD in His mercy has already done it for us.

The Bible plainly tells us that Satan has planted tares among the wheat, that their numbers are fairly substantial, that they are exceedingly wicked, and that they are working together to exploit, enslave and destroy the righteous. Jesus tells us that they will be removed from the earth only when he sends his angels in the End Time to gather them up and cast them into the raging fire of judgment.

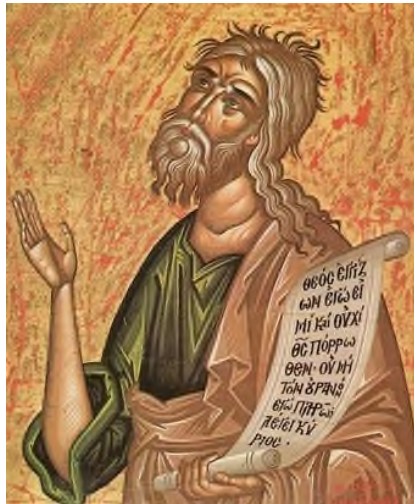


Throughout his public ministry, Jesus often addressed the Pharisees as a collective body whose members worked together for a common cause. It is impossible to give due weight to his condemnation of the Pharisaic class and not see that he was referring, not just to their wickedness as individuals, but to the corporate wickedness that bound them together as a group. The same could be said of the other groups that he condemned, such as the Sadducees and the Herodians.

Seen in this light, these groupings were conspiratorial in the modern sense, pooling their personal resources and talents to increase the influence and prestige of the group as a whole. In that way, each of their members stood to benefit. Furthermore, since they alone were privy to their collective methods and intentions – the secret steps they were taking to advance their cause – they were engaged in a conspiracy.

Conspiracies often imply a willingness to secretly harm others if this is deemed necessary by the group. Even by that definition, these groups certainly qualified since they were more than willing to secretly harm Jesus and his followers.

The prophet Jeremiah faced a conspiracy of Jews in Anathoth who conspired together to intimidate him, to undermine his good character, and even to kill him. This could not have been done openly because a greater part of the population still held Jeremiah in high regard.



Jeremiah

The Apostle Paul also faced a nasty cabal in Jerusalem, where a group of Jews conspired to hunt him down and kill him. A number of them vowed to abstain from food and water until they had carried out this evil deed: **“And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.” (Acts 23:13)**

The Word of God also refers, through the prophet Ezekiel, to a conspiracy of false prophets in Jerusalem who, by misleading the people, had attained great power and influence. We are told that, under this veil of lies and deception – the stock in trade of false prophets – they had committed many terrible crimes:

“There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.” (Ezekiel 22:25)

Nimrod

One of the most Satanic of all conspiracies was the one led by Nimrod when he and his followers set out to build a huge ziggurat in Babylon. The entire region would have had many similar ziggurats, all in honor of their god, Baal (Satan), but this one was to be so large, so imposing, and exuding such grandeur that it would be seen by all the world as an affront to God.

The same arrogance and defiance is alive today, where Nimrod is revered among the Illuminati as the ultimate embodiment of their ideal. The Antichrist himself is prefigured by Nimrod, a “**mighty hunter before the LORD**” – where the word “before” denotes his defiant posture. The name Nimrod actually means **rebel**! The preeminent prey for a psychopath is other men, and this was the case with Nimrod: as a “hunter” he tracked down and murdered all who opposed him.

If God had not intervened, the conspiracy of Nimrod would have had catastrophic consequences for mankind. All political power on earth would have been concentrated in one man, a person fully imbued with the wrath of Satan. By breaking mankind into a large number of language groups and causing the nations to scatter, the LORD broke the back of this conspiracy. This was by far the greatest visible intervention by God in the affairs of man since the Flood.



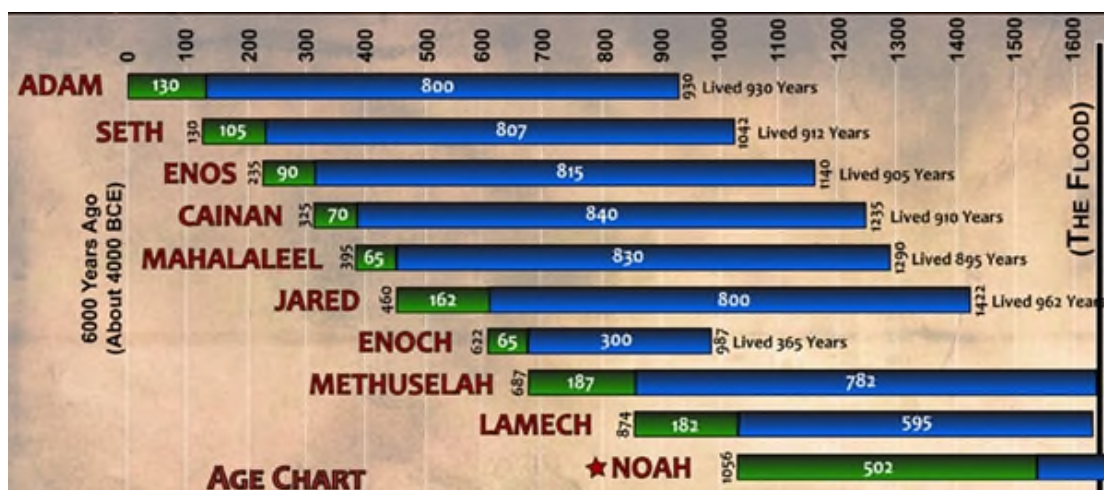
The Tower of Babel
by Hendrik van Cleve III, 16th century

Before the Flood we saw how, within a few generations from Adam, a clique had formed which opposed that of Seth and his followers. Seth was Adam’s third son, a man whose righteousness was evident to all who knew him. The opposing clique comprised the followers of Cain, a known murderer and liar.

Cain may have been seen by his followers as a man of great distinction since God had given him a mark (Genesis 4:15). While God had done this to preserve his life, Cain probably used it to win prestige among the rebellious. The Book of Jude confirms that all who followed Cain were wicked (Jude 1:11). Some of them may have adopted a similar mark as a sign of their loyalty, just as the Antichrist will demand that all of his followers bear a mark of their fidelity. Anyone who refuses to take this mark will be executed.

Although we have covered the following material in an earlier paper (#125) we will review it at this point since it sheds a great deal of light on the conspiracy that is under way today, a conspiracy that is every bit as dangerous and depraved as the one led by Nimrod.

We need to remember that **everything** that happened before the Flood occurred in the lifetime of just two people, Adam and Methuselah. What is more their respective lives overlapped by 243 years – see chart below.



This means that everybody alive on earth at the time of the Flood was closely related to one of the ten men in the chart above. We are literally speaking of a massive population consisting mainly of cousins and grandchildren. We know from the dreadful breach that occurred between Cain and Abel that there existed two religious systems at the time, one which accepted the need for a Redeemer, and one which did not. The old Bible commentators called the former group the Sethites since, like Seth (brother of Abel), they sought a relationship with God: **"And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enos: then began men to call upon the name of the LORD."** (Genesis 4:26).

The Bible also makes a sharp distinction between the Sethites and the descendants of Cain. We can see this clearly in Genesis Chapter 5 which opens with the words:

"This is the book of the generations of Adam. In the day that God created man, in the likeness of God made he him; Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day when they were created. And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Seth:"

(Genesis 5:1-3)

The ten men named in the above chart are all listed in **"the book of the generations of Adam"**, but the descendants of Cain are not. They are named instead in Chapter 4 of Genesis. They were Enoch (not to be confused with the son of Jared), Irad, Mehujael, Methusael (not to be confused with Methuselah), Lamech (not to be confused with the son of Methuselah), and the sons of Lamech – Jabel, Jubal, and Tubalcain.

Thus the earth for many years comprised two distinct religious groups, the Sethites or children of God – because they called upon the name of the LORD (Genesis 4:26) and accepted that they were made in the image of God, just like Seth (Genesis 5:3) – and the Cainites, who are described as the children of men because they did not call upon the name of the LORD and did not accept that they were made in His image.

Alas, the Sethites, the Chosen People of their age, soon did what the Israelites were to do a few thousand years later – they intermarried with pagan women (**"the daughters of men."**) Instead of remaining separate they allowed themselves to intermingle with the children of disobedience. This had disastrous consequences, and wickedness quickly spread across the earth.

The male offspring produced by these unions seemed to carry great influence in both camps and became **"mighty men, men of renown"**. The spiritual vitality of the Sethites quickly waned as these "mighty men" led them further into Cainite depravity. As a result **"the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and...every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually."** (Genesis 6:5)

This is where we are today. The righteous voice of the believing church is almost completely extinguished and in its place we have the phony Nicolaitan church, the church that neither hates evil nor loves righteousness.



Ezekiel is shown the conspiracy

This church is very similar to the counterfeit religious institution that Ezekiel described when the LORD took him in spirit to see the Temple in Jerusalem. He was shown four scenes in succession. In the first he saw the **“image of jealousy”** at the door of the inner gate that faces north. This was intended to deliberately provoke the wrath of God and may not have been visible to the public.



Ezekiel by Buoninsegna, c 1300

He was then taken through a **“hole in the wall”** to a room in the Temple precincts where the walls were covered with **“all the idols of the house of Israel.”** These included pictures of animals and other creatures, the symbology of the occult, quite possibly the astrological signs of the Zodiac – which include the ram, the bull, the crab, the lion, and the scorpion. Seventy elders of the house of Israel had gathered there in secret after nightfall to offer incense to Baal (Satan).

In the third scene he was shown a group of women who had gathered, seemingly in secret, at the north door of the Temple grounds: **“...behold, there sat women weeping for Tammuz.” (Ezekiel 8:14)** Tammuz was the consort of the Babylonian goddess Inanna, also known as Ishtar or Astarte. They were bewailing the death of Tammuz or Nimrod who, according to their religious mythology, would be reborn as a divine child to Semiramis.

In the final scene he is brought to the inner court of the Temple and shown where about twenty-five men were standing with their backs to the Temple, facing east, **“and they worshipped the sun toward the east.” (Ezekiel 8:16).**



Elders of Israel offering incense to false gods.

If we step back and consider what is happening here, we will see a truly wicked conspiracy, where a small group of leaders – priests and princes – all influential men, have taken over the Temple of the One True God and used it secretly as a place to practice their wicked Satanic abominations. As a direct result of this practice, which probably went on for many years, the presence of the LORD left the Temple – and NEVER returned, except for brief periods in the person of Christ.

Those responsible were the pillars of the congregation, just as they are today.

Nehemiah and David each faced a conspiracy

Nehemiah faced a similar conspiracy. During the entire period that he was trying to rebuild the walls of Jerusalem, he had to endure continual intimidation, including threats of violence, from Sanballat and his cronies in Samaria. The conspiratorial dimension of their opposition lay in the fact that they were in regular communication with Nehemiah's supporters in Jerusalem. Several of the leading princes were secretly keeping Sanballat briefed on developments inside the city. They even hired Shemaiah the son of Delaiah, who was confined to Jerusalem, to lure him into a trap with a false prophecy, **“for Tobiah and Sanballat had hired him.” (Nehemiah 6:12)** Nehemiah also refers ruefully to **“the prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.” (Nehemiah 6:14).**

The Word of God also tells us of Ahithophel, a man of genius, who was special advisor to David. Absalom, for all his cunning, would never have conspired successfully against his father had not Ahithophel been part of his conspiracy. Based inside the palace, with daily access to David and all that was happening within the administration, he was ideally placed to facilitate the great deception that left David completely in the dark until the last moment.



Ahithophel takes his own life
[German manuscript c.1360].

We have given these many examples to show that the Word of God warns repeatedly of conspiracies against God's people. The pastors and preachers today who belittle those who warn of similar conspiracies against the church are denying God's Word. The Apostle Paul tells us that, as the End Time approaches, **“evil men and seducers will wax worse and worse”** and that after he left this world (in the first century AD!) **“grievous wolves”** would enter in. The church today is being attacked from without by the modern counterparts of Sanballat and his confederates, and from within by the modern equivalents of the genius Ahithophel, along with a seemingly endless stream of false prophets like Shemaiah and Noadiah.

The Attack on the Church

Given that the church has failed substantially over a long period, certainly since 1930, to recognize the nature of this attack, we can see why the damage that has been sustained to date is so severe. The conspirators inside the church have been placed there by a much larger conspiracy outside the church. The larger conspiracy itself is aiming at world domination and, toward that end, is eliminating all possible sources of opposition. This includes, in particular, the Bible-believing church.

To the architects of the New World Order, truly born-again Christians are incredibly dangerous people. They can do something that no-one else on earth can do – they can address their petitions directly to Almighty God! They have access through the cross to the author of all Creation! The LORD God of heaven and earth will hear their cry and answer their prayer.

If even a small number of true believers are praying against the Enemy and his devices, they can greatly impede his progress. This is why the work of the New World Order has accelerated so much in recent years. The number of true believers who are down on their knees and fighting this terrible battle has fallen dramatically. With the prayers of the saints contracting in this way, the Enemy is advancing in leaps and bounds.



The prophet Daniel at prayer

CONCLUSION

As true believers we are to do what we can to reach the lost. It is wonderful when we get the opportunity to share the gospel. Where professing Christians are concerned, we have a similar challenge, namely to show them how Bible prophecy is being fulfilled today in ways they may not understand.

We can point to the many passages in Scripture which deal with the conspiracy of the wicked against the righteous. We can also quote (or refer to) the many passages in Scripture that confirm the existence of organized evil in this world, in particular those passages which show that Satan is at war against mankind and that he is using his human servants to assist him here on earth. Since their active co-operation must of necessity (at least for now) be clandestine in nature, it is by definition a conspiracy.

Here are some passages from Scripture that show just how dangerous the wicked really are and how easily they work together to harm the righteous:

“The wicked in *his* pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.” (Psalm 10:2)

“For, lo, the wicked bend *their* bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart.” (Psalm 11:2)

“The wicked walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted.” (Psalm 12:8)

“Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief is in their hearts.” (Psalm 28:3)

“The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.” (Psalm 37:12)

**“Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked;
from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity.”
(Psalm 64:2)**

“For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.” (Psalm 109:2)

“The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they stumble.” (Proverbs 4:19)

“The wicked worketh a deceitful work.” (Proverbs 11:18)

“The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD.” (Proverbs 15:26)

“For among my people are found wicked men: they lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men.” (Jeremiah 5:26)

“Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations.” (Isaiah 66:3)

**“As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich.”
(Jeremiah 5:27)**

**“And death shall be chosen rather than life by all
the residue of them that remain of this evil family...”
(Jeremiah 8:3)**

**“The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take
counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed...”
(Psalm 2:2)**

Psalms 2 and 64 deal specifically with the long-running conspiracy among the wicked to destroy the righteous. What they have to say is immensely relevant today. In our view every true Christian needs to be deeply familiar with these Psalms and to reflect on them frequently.

The Prophet Daniel and the Fourth Kingdom

Perhaps the most horrifying description of the great End Time conspiracy is given by the prophet Daniel. When he portrays the four kingdoms that will rule the earth between his own lifetime (c.600 B.C.) and the Second Coming of Christ, he leaves us in no doubt that the fourth will be unimaginably cruel and depraved. This kingdom began in ancient Rome, the empire that superseded Greece as the pre-eminent world power around 150 B.C. He tells us several times that this kingdom will be **“diverse from”**, or very different in character from, the three that came before it – the Babylonian, the Persian, and the Grecian. He wants us to understand that the wickedness of the Roman Empire, at its culmination, will far exceed anything the world has ever seen.

We are given a sense of the shock that Daniel experienced when he was shown this:

“...behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it” (7:7)

“Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;” (7:19)

“Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.” (7:23)

“And I Daniel fainted, and was sick certain days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood it.” (8:27)

[The vision detailed in chapter 8 was different from the one in chapter 7, but like its predecessor it prefigured the dark work of the End Time Antichrist.]

The first three kingdoms are likened to a lion, a bear, and a leopard , respectively, but no earthly predator could serve as a suitable analogy for the fourth beast. In its savagery it was “**exceeding dreadful**”, utterly unlike anything that came before it.

Concealed Wickedness

A kingdom is not a conspiracy, but when we examine what Daniel is telling us, we can see that the fourth kingdom advances, for the most part, by concealing its wickedness. After all, we are already living in the fourth kingdom, and yet few Christians today would identify it with the one described by Daniel! Why? Because the extreme evil that imbues the fourth kingdom has disguised itself in many different ways.

Great works of darkness are being carried out today by a conspiracy that hides behind a gilded veil of respectability. Using the principle of plausible deniability, the leaders of the fourth kingdom have managed to pursue their agenda before the eyes of the world and at the same time appear to be our loyal partners in pursuit of the common good. We know this must be the case – even if we cannot see it ourselves – because it is clearly implied by Daniel’s prophetic description.

The fourth kingdom does not suddenly descend into wickedness when the Antichrist arrives. As the Apostle John said, referring to the spirit of Antichrist: “**...ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.**” (1 John 4:3) The world today is already steeped in appalling wickedness, the very wickedness that shook Daniel to the core.

What is more the rulers of the fourth kingdom have spent hundreds of years preparing for the arrival of their false christ. This is all happening right before our eyes but, due to the multiple layers of deception and misdirection that characterize this conspiracy, most people are unable to see it.

We are reminded of a remarkable observation many years ago by H. A. Ironside. Harry Ironside was one the greatest Bible teachers of the modern era and his books are a treasure trove of sound Christian instruction. In his commentary on the Book of Micah, which was published in 1904, he said:

“Nothing can now avert the soon-coming doom of haughty Christendom nor raise up the fallen assembly of God.”

These are strong words from a man who truly understood what the Enemy is doing. If the attack on the Bible-believing church was so far advanced at that time (1904) that he could pen these bleak and foreboding words, what would this godly man have said about the church – “haughty Christendom” – that exists today? He would have warned loudly about the conspiracy, about the power exercised by the wicked both inside and outside the church, and about the great End Time deception that Satan is perpetrating on mankind.

Satan’s Offer

Christ was referring to the deliberate co-operation between Satan and the wicked when he asked: **“For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?” (Mark 8:36).** Satan even tried to induce Christ to accept this offer when he took him to the high mountain and showed him all the kingdoms of the world.

Alas, many fallen men have accepted Satan’s offer. Their descendants, the generational Luciferian families, are ruling the nations of the world today, controlling the international banking system, making staggering profits from the sale of arms, conducting senseless wars, making dangerous genetic modifications to our food supply, manufacturing vaccines and pharmaceutical products that are causing long-term damage to the health of our children, spraying the sky with toxic aerosols, selling and installing wireless telecommunication systems that cause disabling biological damage, and raking in huge profits from the sale of pornography and narcotic drugs. The list is endless – gambling, Hollywood, NASA, television, and the popular music business. Graft and corruption are endemic in all of these industries. The politicians and judiciary collude with these conniving oligarchs – at a price, of course – to keep the system running smoothly.

These people have made a deal with Satan, at a truly horrifying cost to themselves. In return, the Enemy has not only enslaved their souls but has also secured their willing participation in some aspect of his elaborate scheme to take complete control of mankind and install his “son”, the Antichrist, as world leader.

Armageddon

As born-again Christians, we are greatly blessed to know in advance that the conspiracy which started in the Garden of Eden will come to a sudden and dramatic end on the plain of Armageddon! Our wonderful Saviour will return and crush the forces of darkness with a severity and righteous anger never seen before on earth.

Jeremy James
Ireland
December 28, 2018

- SPECIAL REQUEST -

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit www.zephaniah.eu

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

Papers by Jeremy James 2009-2018

on www.zephaniah.eu

Given in reverse chronological order – the most recent paper is listed first

2018

- 180 Biblical Proof of a Hidden Hand and a Dark Plan
 - 179 Who Will the Public Blame when the World Financial Crisis Strikes?
 - 178 Electromagnetic Radiation, Mass Insanity, and the New World Order
 - 177 The Joy of Salvation in a Satanic World System
 - 176 The Non-Existent Morality of the New World Order
 - 175 Connecting Adverse Health Events to Childhood Vaccines
 - 174 The New World Order and the Persecution of Christians in China
 - 173 The Unfolding Constitutional Crisis
 - 172 The Jesuits are Now Actively Promoting Homosexuality
 - 171 The Babylonians are Lying – The Earth is Not Moving
 - 170 Why Congress is Serving the Luciferian Elite
 - 169 Understanding Homosexuality: An Open Letter to Born-again Christians
 - 168 What the Bible Teaches About Homosexuality
 - 167 Gosport, Mass Killing,, and the Culture of Death in the New World Order
 - 166 Evidence that the Televised *Creation v Evolution* Debate of 2014 was Nothing but a Sham
 - 165 The Wicked Cabal Who Serve in Satan's War Against Women
 - 164 The Mission of the Two Witnesses in the Book of Revelation
 - 163 Weasel Words and the Art of Lying to Mankind
 - 162 Severe Internet Censorship is Now Imminent
 - 161 Bible-ban Pending in Ireland and California
 - 160 Biblical Cosmology and Censorship in the Church
 - 159 Is Ireland About to Make a Covenant with Death?
 - 158 Women's Literature is a Transgender Trap
 - 157 The Gall of Dominionism: Man Will Not and Cannot Bring In the Kingdom
 - 156 Jesuit College Blasphemes Jesus and Attacks Biblical Gender
 - 155 The Star of Isis: How Britain's Ruling Elite Venerate the Gods of Egypt
 - 154 The Strange Baal Circles around Nashville Baptist College
 - 153 Concentric Baal Circles on the Continental Grid
 - 152 The Seeming Enigma of North Korea
 - 151 Babylonian Blasphemy and the Washington Monument
 - 150 Consecrated Ground and the Gettysburg Triangle
 - 149 The Continental Obelisk Grid and the Babylonian Elite who Control the United States
-

2017

- 148 The Papacy, Babylonian Magic, and the Thirteen Obelisks of Modern Rome
- 147 The Mind Control Technique known as Magical Thinking
- 146 Is the Kingdom of Christ a Tiny Speck?
- 145 Hoax *Earthrise* Photos Produced by NASA
- 144 The Goddess, Abortion, and the Irish Government
- 143 The Abolition of Gender and the Coming Persecution of Christians

142	The Corruption of Christian Worship by Scheming Androgynes
141	The Next Choreographed War
140	MTF Transgenders in the US House of Representatives
139	So-called Female CEOs: Satan's Continuing Attack on Natural Women
138	Biblical Zionism and Its Enemies
137	Holy City: The LORD has Chosen Jerusalem for His Son
136	Burning Instead of Beauty: A Biblical View of the Holocaust
135	Answers in Genesis and Our Flat Stationary Earth
134	The British Crown is Now Financing the Murder of Irish Children
133	The Secret of the Solar Barque: How the Gods of Ancient Egypt Control Great Britain Today
132	Toxic Music or True Christian Worship?
131	The Burning Tower – A Planned Event
130	Notable Androgynes with Serpentine Necks
129	<i>Amélie, Stella, Saskia</i> and Total Hypnosis
128	Karl Lagerfeld and 'Female' Beauty in the New World Order
127	Another Super-Soft Critique of Romanism from <i>Lighthouse Trails</i>
126	Closet Androgynes are Reshaping Our Insane Society
125	<i>The Book of Enoch</i> is a Dangerous Demonic Snare
124	The <i>Asherim</i> , Craft, and Magic Circles of Babylonian London
123	The Pharaoh <i>Akhenaten</i> is Another Illuminati Invention
122	The British Royal Family and the Illuminati War on Women
121	Eugenics, Hybrids, and the Illuminati Labyrinth
120	The Twelfth Apostle and Our Stationary Earth
119	The Children of Wickedness have Revealed both their Existence and their Goal
118	The Illuminati are Using Sham Science and Bogus Theories to Deceive Mankind
117	The Pope's Worldwide Network of Supernatural Doors
116	<i>Lighthouse Trails</i> releases a Highly Misleading Tract on the Cult of Freemasonry
115	Androgyny, European Royalty, and the War on Gender
114	Sunday and the Sabbath: What Christians Need to Know

2016

113	The Wicked Shall Do Wickedly: The US Betrayal of Israel
112	The Sign of Jonah: Three Days and Three Nights
111	Revolutionary Advances in Gene Splicing are a Sign of the End Time
110	The Dark Art of Deception: Why Dinosaurs are a Hoax
109	How a Lone Gunman could Trigger a Constitutional Crisis in the US
108	The Alpha Course: Ecumenism, Romanism, and an Empty Gospel
107	Why the Enemy Hates the Pre-Tribulation Rapture
106	Most Feminist Icons are Male-to-Female Transgenders
105	The Curse of Abortion in Ireland: Why the Baal-worshipping Elite want to Kill Our Children
104	A Simple Scientific Proof that the Earth is Flat
103	<i>The Sunday Times</i> and Transgender Politicians: The Illuminati Attack on Natural Women Continues
102	In Praise of <i>Mayo Man</i>
101	Transgenderism, <i>Pharmakeia</i> and Sorcery
100	The Wicked Transgender Agenda
99	CCM, <i>Hillsong</i> , and the Organized Assault on True Christian Worship
98	Biblical Cosmology as the LORD in His Mercy has Revealed
97	Midsummer's Day, Shattered Union, and the World Financial Crisis
96	How to Distinguish Biblical Reality from Satan's Alternative Reality
95	The Tent We all Dwell In – Why the Sky is Blue

- 94 The Host of Heaven and Our Stationary Earth: The Great Cosmological Lie
93 The Deity of Jesus and a Seriously Flawed Tract
92 Reiki, the Occult, and Psychic Attack
91 Be Not Soon Shaken in Mind: Clear Scriptural Proof of a Pre-tribulation Rapture
90 The Hounds of Hell: Two Potentially Fatal Threats to US National Security
89 Let's Talk About *Calvinism*
88 Choral Chaos: How CCM is Undermining and Destroying True Christian Worship
87 Hatha Yoga, the Coiled Serpent, & Undiscerning Christians
86 The Enemy is Working Stealthily to Replace Our Two Greatest Weapons
85 Fatal Flaws in the Gap Theory: Why the Earth and the Heavens are around Six Thousand Years Old
84 The Awesome Holiness of God: Understanding Christ and His Church through the Tabernacle and the Offerings
-

2015

- 83 The Blackest Black You Have Ever Seen: The So-called *International Space Station* is Playing with Reality
82 Speaking in Tongues: Why the Modern Practice is Unscriptural and Potentially Harmful
81 The Morning Star: Christ Came Twice at His First Coming, and will Do So Again at His Second
80 The Deadly, Sweet-tasting Poison known as *Lectio Divina*
79 Pope Francis and UN Agenda 2030: The Great Lie of Marxism, Sustainable Development, and World Government
78 How Much Suffering and Persecution will Christians Endure Before the Tribulation?
77 The Flaming Egg from which the Phoenix of the New World Order will Emerge
76 Why Explosive Nuclear Devices May Not Exist
75 True Cosmology: The Earth that the LORD God of All Creation Made for His Son
74 Central America as a Flashpoint for the Destabilization of the United States
73 Strange Signs, John the Baptist, and the New World Order
72 The Coming Implosion of the World Banking System
71 The Hollywood Oscars are a Modern Reenactment of an Ancient Egyptian Sun-god Festival
70 The Irish Referendum on Homosexual 'Marriage' and its Role in Promoting the Global Humanist Agenda
69 The Globalist Plan to Break Up the United States and Reshape the Middle East
68 Homosexuality: Ireland is on the Brink of a Spiritual Catastrophe
67 Jeremiah's Field: Israel and the Rise of 'Christian' Antisemitism
66 Why is Lighthouse Trails providing a platform for Roman Catholic Theology?
65 What will Jesus ask You at the Judgment Seat and What Answer will You give Him?
64 Understanding Salvation: A Definition of Key Gospel Terms
63 Chrislam is a Deadly Trap for Unwary Christians
-

2014

- 62 The Jesuit-controlled ET Deception is Rapidly Taking Shape
61 Ecumenism, *Anathema*, and the Roman Catholic Curse on All Born-again Christians
60 The Slave: Why John MacArthur is Now Marching in Step with the False Gospel of Rome
59 Christ Hates the Deeds of the Nicolaitans
58 Beware of the False Antichrist and a False Rapture
57 The Great Deception Is Already Happening – Some Pictorial Thoughts
56 Babylonian London, Nimrod, and the Secret War Against God [200 pages]
55 Chuck Missler and the Curse of New Age Christianity
54 The End-Time Crisis – Some Pictorial Thoughts
53 The Coming One World Church – Some Pictorial Thoughts
52 US Dollar Collapse Imminent
-

2013

- 51 The Umbilical Church is Connected to Rome – Some Pictorial Thoughts
 - 50 The Evangelical Church is Under Attack – Some Pictorial Thoughts
 - 49 The Great Nephilim Deception: Why Christians are Being Tricked into Believing in ETs and UFOs
 - 48 Christians who 'Communicate' with Departed Loved Ones are Defying God's Word
 - 47 Proof that the New Apostolic Reformation is a Pseudo-Christian Cult
 - 46 The *Jesus Calling* Books are an Alarming New Age Deception
 - 45 Satan in Satin: Overwhelming Proof that the Apparitions of the Virgin Mary are Demonic Deceptions
 - 44 Wagner, Siegfried, Marx, and the New World Order
 - 43 The Strange Occult World of Barack Obama: The President who Venerates the Goddess and has a Hindu Guru
 - 42 Gog, Google, Gold and the Goddess: How Illuminati Trademarks Blaspheme the LORD God of the Bible
 - 41 The Illuminati are Laughing: How the Global Elite have set the Stage for World War Three
 - 40 Witchcraft and Satanism in Hollywood
 - 39 The Externalization of the Hierarchy: How the Illuminati are Implementing Satan's Plan for the End-Time
 - 38 Walk to Emmaus: Yet Another Roman Catholic Attack on Evangelical Christianity
 - 37 Submission on Same Sex 'Marriage': Our Insane Society Needs to Wake Up
 - 36 A Pyramid of Lies: How the Wolf Pack is Attacking and Destroying True Biblical Christianity
-

2012

- 35 The *Stained Glass Curtain* Deception: Why Evangelicals who Partner with the Roman Catholic Church...
 - 34 Evidence that *Christianity Today* is a Mouthpiece for the Roman Catholic Church
 - 33 The Great Pentecostal-Charismatic Error
 - 32 Recent British Blasphemies reveal the Extent to which the UK is Ruled by a Luciferian Elite
 - 31 A Prophetic Dream in *The Harbinger* is Suspiciously like a Prophetic Dream acclaimed by American Freemasons
 - 30 *The Harbinger*, the Inverted Tree, and Why Christians Need to Discriminate between Prophecy and Speculation
 - 29 The Coming Collapse of the United States: What the Prophet Jeremiah said about Judah...
 - 28 The Dissolution of Ireland as a Sovereign State
 - 27 Freemasonry and the British Monarchy: Why the Queen of England Pretends to be a Christian
 - 26 The Apostles Creed: A Dangerous Ecumenical Distortion of True Biblical Christianity
 - 25 The Shameless Fraud known as Darwinian Evolution
 - 24 The Commitment to Israel of the Pre-incarnate Christ
-

2011

- 23 One of Satan's Greatest Lies: How Replacement Theology has Rejected...the LORD's Prophetic Purpose for Israel
- 22 The Roman Catholic Church has taken a Sinister Step toward One World Government and a One World Religion
- 21 Written in Hell: An Explosive Document which the Roman Catholic Bishops do *Not* want you to See
- 20 Understanding the Rapture from a Strictly Biblical Perspective
- 19 Do You Worship the Roman Catholic Jesus or the True Jesus of the Bible?
- 18 Psalm 83 and the Coming Wave of Attacks Against Israel
- 17 The Cotton-wool Gospel and the Emerging Church Movement
- 16 The New Age Movement is Designed to Destroy True Biblical Christianity

2010

- 15 Proof of a Conspiracy: Globalists Speak Openly about their Deadly Agenda
 - 14 How the Bible Foretold, in Two Places, the Foundation Date for Israel – 1948
 - 13 Proof of the Legal and Moral Right of Israel to Exist as a Sovereign State
 - 12 Beware of Warrenism and the False Theology of the Purpose-Driven Church
 - 11 Understanding the Illuminati Mindset: Why the USA is Scheduled for Destruction
 - 10 The Ark of the Covenant and the Eye of Lucifer
 - 9 *Lupus Occultus*: The Paganised Christianity of C S Lewis
-

2009

- 8 Illuminati Countdown: Thirty Undeniable Signs that We are Now in the End Time
- 7 The King James Bible: By Far the Most Reliable Translation in English
- 6 Why Christians should Never Pray to the Virgin Mary
- 5 Anomalies in History: World War II – How a Global Elite Controlled Both Sides
- 4 The Role of *Orion* and *19 April* in the Coming Devastation
- 3 Eighteen New Age Lies: An Occult Attack on Christianity
- 2 The Illuminati and 12 Smirnoff Ads
- 1 The Planned Destruction of Christianity in Ireland.